PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS

VOL. XXIII, INDEX

Compiled from World Literature
by the

COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS

1954

Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux,
Farnham Royal, England

C. A. B.
10 MAY 1954
FILE

Plant Breeding Abstracts

Prepared by the Commonwealth Bureau of Plant Breeding
and Genetics, School of Agriculture
Cambridge

Author and Subject Indexes to
Volume XXIII
1953

Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, England
1954

CONTENTS

AUTHOR INDEX - - - - - - - - - - 3

SUBJECT INDEX - - - - - - - - - - 19

AUTHOR INDEX

to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXIII

Aamodt, O. S., 1256
Abbasi, F. H., 312
Abbott, E. V., 1341, 1347, 2102
Abdul Hafiz, 792
Abdul Hamid Khan, 2824
Abdur-Rasheed Mohajir, 338
Abe, S., 715
Aberion, R. B., 381
Abeyratne, E., 1219
Abotin-Pavlov, K. Ja., 1506
Abrams, L., p. 161
[Acosta C., A.], 2502
Adair, C. R., 374, 1211, 2728
Adams, M. H., 969
Adatia, R. D., 799
Addens, N. H. H., 2508
Addison, G., 2117
Adelberg, E. A., 2393
[Afanasiev, M. M.], 2867
Afanasjeva, A. S., 1650
Afifi, A., 2599
Afzal, M., *see* Muhammed Afzal
Agati, J., 555
Ageev, A., 3005
[Aguirre S., C.], 2502
Ahmad, M., 2449, 2451, 2453
Ainsworth, G. C., p. 163
Akehurst, B. C., 1378
Akely, D. F., 474
[Akeley, R. V.], 1288
Åkerberg, E., 420, 1981
Åkerman, Å., 204, 214, [251], 1010, 1029, 1092, 1818
Akimov, P. A., 1503
Alabouvette, 1128
Alandia Borda, S., 458
Alava, R. O., 1160
[Alban, E. K.], 2518
Albuquerque, R. M., 51
Alcaraz Mira, E., [2869], 2875
Alderman, W. H., 1429
[Aldous, E.], 5
Aleksandrov, S. N., 1551
Aleksandrov, S. V., 739
Alekseenko, R. D., 1421
Alekseeva, M. V., 724
Alexander, D. E., 303, 2649
Alexander, L. J., 1558, 1566
Alexander, P., 46
Alexopoulos, C. J., p. 343
Allard, R. W., 1581, 2322, 3106
Allison, J. L., 428, 1270, 2767
Almeida, J. L. F. de, 2983
Alonso Peña, M., p. 344
Alonzo, J. C., 308
Alpatjev, A. V., 286
Altenburg, E., 822
Altenburg, L. S., 822
Álvarez, V., 992
Amaral, A. do, 1648
Ames, B. N., 142
Aminul Islam, M., 504
Anday, R. R., 2094
Andersen, E. T., 2029
Andersen, T., 2628
Anderson, E., 2966, 3125 [p. 669]
Anderson, E. G., 1159, 1163, 1168
[Anderson, E. H.], 5
Anderson, H. W., 2243
Anderson, J. A., 2580
Anderson, L. J., 2000
Anderson, R. E., 1156
Anderson, W. P., 1273
Andersson, G., 569, 1178, 1393, 1535, 2893
André, É., 575
Andres, J. M., 1154
Andrew, R. H., 794, 2287, 2289, 2660
Andrews, F. W., p. 342
Andronov, N. M., 1500
Andrus, C. F., 1545
Anezaki, Y., 1585–6
Angulo Busquets, M., 2636
Angulo Carpio, M. D., 716, 762, 2979
Ansari, M. A. A., 2067, 2074
Anselmi Laukin, M. S., 451
[Anson, R. R.], 2817
Appa Rao, P., 1322
Appel, G. O., 452
Apurba Kumar Ghose, 585
Arcangeli, A., 846
Arceneaux, G., 2098
Argikar, G. P., 790, 2282, 3090, 3121
Argyroúdis, D., 1362–3
Arisumi, T., 604
Arley, N., 823
Armellini, S., 645
Armitage, P., 2392
Arnason, T. J., 1057
Arnborg, T., 2994
Arnold, C. R. F., 287
[Arnold, M. H.], 2817
Arnon, D. I., p. 661
Arnon, J., *see* Arnon, Y.
Arnon, Y., 416
Arny, D. C., 275, 338
Artaza, C. A., 1047
Artemova, A. S., 219
Artozoul, J., 2989
[Artschwager, E.], 2867
Arutjunova, L. G., 490
Arvier, A. C., 1924
Aschan, K., 1762–3
Aschner, A., 1695
[Astrego, J. J.], 598
Asuyama, H., 2515
Athow, K., 2277
Atkins, I. M., 1043, 1956, 2667
Atkins, R. E., 1111, 1113, 2612
[Atkinson, W. A.], 1021
Atwood, K. C., [5], 105, 941
Atwood, S. S., [1256], 1986
[Auerbach, C.], 5
Aufhammer, G., 326, 1187
Augustin, S., 1029
Ausemus, E. R., 1890
Åvall, H., 3016
Avanzi, E., 1287
Aycock, R., 481–2
Ayers, A. D., 239, 1954
Ayers, G. W., 1304
Azzi, G., 1873

[Babcock, E. B.], 6
Babenkov, I., 1885
Badanin, P. A., 1045, 1862
Badina, G., 3100
Baer, B. S., 122
Baer, E. von, 2592
Bagnall, R. H., 2057
Baharev, A. N., 601
Bahtadze, K. E., 2885
Bailey, C., 599
Bailey, J. E., 796
Bailey, N. T. J., 59
Bailey, R. M., 1463
Bain, D. C., 1532
Bain, R., 1942
Bajpai, P. N., 1428
[Baker, W. K.], 5
Balaševˇ, N. N., 447
Balasubrahmanyan, R., 789, 791
Balasubramanian, R., 494, 2829, 2831
Baldacci, E., 379
Baldin, P. G., 744
Baldini, E., 564, 1452, 1454, 3039
Baldoni, R., 1080, 2657
[Ballari, C. P.], 1391
Ballatore, G. P., 3094
Ballentine, R., 2426
Balls, W. L., p. 667
[Baltzer, F.], p. 158
Banducco, E., 500
Banerji, K. C., 1340
Banga, O., [598], 1819, 2237, 3025–6, p. 486, p. 664
Banks, H., 2350
Baptist, E. D. C., 2918
Barak, D., 615
[Barber, H. N.], 1021
Barber, M., 1690, 1698
[Barigozzi, C.,], 6
Barkulis, I. L., 2406
[Barlow, K. C.], 2817
Barmore, M. A., 1869
Barner, H., 2211
[Barner, J.], 1486
Barnett, H. L., 966, 2458
Barrales, H. L., 419
Barratt, R. W., 933–4
Barreiros, H. A., 2727
Barreto, R., 527
Barrett, H. C., 604, 2988
Bartels, H., 2228
Bartholomew, J. W., 148
Bartley, B. G., 1582
Barton, D. W., 1557, 3119
Barton, L. V., 2506
Barton-Wright, E. C., p. 160
Baskett, A. C., 111
Basse, H., 3014
Bateman, A. J., 1637
Batra, S., 732, 3049
Battle, W. R., 2010
Bauch, R., 15, 2360

Baumann, L. F., 2649
[Bauserman, H. M.], 2867
Baver, L. D., 510
Bawden, F. C., [104], 1773
Baxter, J. W., 3127
Bayles, B. B., 246
Bayubay, S., 555
[Bazán de Segura], 1009
Beachell, H. M., 2728
[Beard, F. H.], 594
Beatty, A. V., 859, 861
Becker, 1144
Becker, W. R., 313
Beckman, I., 1843
Becquerel, P., 98–9
Beddows, A. R., 2745
Behr, L. L., 3104
Beijerinck, W., [598], 638, 1457, 2190
Bejnar, W., 2026
Belikov, P. S., 2151
Bell, G. D. H., 1859
Bell, R. S., 390
Belohonov, I. V., 2161
Belozorov, A., 979
Bennett, H. W., 1976
Bensin, B. M., 453
Bercks, R., 2058
Berdacou, J., 143
Bergann, F., 843
Bergelin, E., 2974
Berger, C. A., 55, 2141
Berger, H., 1717, 2410, 2413
[Berger, R. E.], 2345
Berger, W., 2998
Berk, S., 1729
Bermejo Zuazúa, A., 2544
Bernadowski, J., 1294
Bernarr, J., 2538
Berry, M. E., 907, 909
Berry-Smith, F., 1471
Bertani, G., 1768
Bertin, C., 1925
Betz, R. F., 2450
Betz-Bareau, 922
Bevan, E. A., 2428
Bever, W. M., 269, 1898, 2620
Bhattacharjee, D., 53
Bianchi, A., 296, 2573, 2750
Bidabe, B., 2536
[Biesele, J. J.], 2345
Billen, D., 107, 2409
Bingefors, S., 1981
Bingham, R. T., 3012
Binópoulos, X., 1362–3
Bird, L. S., 2076
Bishop, C. J., 2937
Bisset, K. A., [5], 117, 1705–6, 2402–3
Bissinger, B., 809
Bisson, J., 2987
Bjaanes, M., 1828
Björklund, C. M., 435
Black, F. L., 2459
Black, G. A., 1253
Black, W., 457, 2048
Blackman, G. E., 578, 1914
Blaringhem, L., 570
Blasdale, W. C., p. 668
Blattný, C., 1388
Blickensderfer, C. B., 1248
Boasso, C. S., 1086
Bocanegra Salazar, S., 290
Boerger, A., 185, 1014, 1245, 1327, 1603, 2517
Bogdanov, V. M., 1745, 2440
Bøgh, H., 2488
[Bogyo, T. P.], 1130
Bohn, G. W., 3051
Bois, E., 2192
Boldin, D., 1577
Bolhuis, G. G., 1278, 2109
Bolsunov, I., 545, 552, 1376, 1380, [2869], 2872–4, 2880
Bolton, A., 1382
Bondarenko, G. K., 1064
Bonde, R., 474, [1288], 1565
Bonisconti, V., 500
Bonner, D. M., [5], 138, 1739
Bonner, J., 2949
Bonnett, O. T., 269, 1898, 2620
Bonvicini, M., 1552
Boone, D. M., 932, 939
Bor, N. L., 387
Borenius, S., 2330
Borg, Å., 1958
Borlaug, N. E., 246, [2502]
Borne, L. A., 525
Börner, C., 1482
Bos, B. C., 1291
Bose, R. C., 2297
Boswell, V. R., 1512
Bottazzi, G. B., 1078, 1258
Bounds, E., 782
Bourne, G. H., p. 481
Bousquet, M., 2184
Bowman, D. H., 2616
Bowman, G. F., 2889
Box, B. E. P., 2296
Boyce, J. S. (Jun.), 127
Boyce, S. W., 2849
Boyce, W. R., 2850
Boyd, A. E. W., 461–4
Brachet, J., 39, [p. 158]
Braconnier, 1141
Bradley, R. H. E., 1305
Bramble, W. C., 703
Brandt, H. von, 26
[Brasher, E. P.], 1288
Braun, W., 112, 1689
Bredemann, G., 505, 1332
Breider, H., 817
Bremer, G., 192, 1660
Bremer-Reinders, D. E., 192
Brett, P. G. C., 2095
Brewbaker, J. L., 1266, 1273
Brežnev, D. D., 739
Brieger, F. G., 62, [2502]
[Brieger, G.], 1009
Briggs, F. N., 2322
Brilling, S., 2387
Brimhall, B., 311
[Bringhurst, R. S.], 1456
Brink, N. P., 2257
Brink, R. A., 1156, 1171, [p. 669]
Brittan, N. H., 424
Brittingham, W. H., 769
Britvina, Z., 1280
Brock, R. D., 2763
Broekhuizen, S., 1075, 2591
Brooks, C. E. P., p. 479
Brooks, F. T., p. 483
Brooks, J. S., 1172, 1919–20
Brooks, R. M., 2922, p. 345
Brown, A. M., 964
Brown, C. H., 2821
Brown, D. S., 603
Brown, J. W., 239
Brown, M. S., 487, 1317
[Brown, R.], p. 159
[Brown, R. J.], 2867
Brown, W. L., 1159, [p. 699]
Brown, W. N., 3122
[Browne, E. B.], 1134
Brücher, E., 405
Brücher, H., 2778, 3097
Bruner, D. W., 1688
Brykczyński, J., 1355
Bryson, V., 121, 125, 926, 2407
Bryzgalov, V. A., 706
Buchholz, A., 845
Buchholz, E., 2992
[Buchinger, A.], 1782
Budin, K. Z., 445, 454
Budjuk, V. P., 240
Bünning, E., 60
Bunting, E. S., 578, 1914
Bunting, M. I., 2395
Burbridge, N. T., 2746
Burdick, A. B., 1559
Burkart, A., 3097
Burkill, I. H., 1824
Burnett, J. H., 1670–1
Burton, G. W., 403
[Bush, H. L.], 2867
[Bush, V.], 1605–6
Butany, W. T., 1974
Butenandt, A., 1613
Butler, E. E., 2417
Butler, J. A. V., 45
Buzacott, J. H., 507, 1348, 1350
Buzzati-Traverso, A. A., 2323, [p. 670]
Bylda, A. Z., 2948
Byrnes, W. R., 703
Bystraja, M. F., 489

C., I., 1472
Cabrera, M. R., 513
Cadman, C. H., [594], 647–8, 1458–9
Cahn, E., 1701
Cain, A. J., 2333
Calabresi, G. A., 201
Caldas, L. R., 150
Caldecott, R. S., 1179
[Callan, H. G.], p. 158
Calma, V. C., 381, 1975, 2094, 3111
Câmara, A., 2356
Cameron, C., 2104
Cameron, D. R., 549
Cameron, J. W., 309
Camien, M. N., 2404
Campbell, J. A., 625
[Campbell, S. C.], 2867
Campos, T. A., 246
Cañamás, R., 1886–7
Čanov, T., 1785
[Cantillon, P.], 2476
Capinpin, J. M., 305, 308, 1212, 2201
[Caputa, J.], 1787
Carbouère, M., 575
[Cárdenas, R.], 2502
Caresche, L., 2177
[Caridad Igelmo, J. M.], 2869
Carles, J., 310, 2658
Carlone, R., 2158, 2935
Caroli, G., 1647
Carouso, N., 2412
Carpenter, T. R., 2942
Carpentier, S., 890, 892, 894
[Carrillo A., F.], 2502
[Carroll, J. G.], 1021
Carruthers, N., p. 479
Carson, H. L., 2375
Carter, T. C., 12
Cartter, J. L., 782, 2278
Carvajal, F., 2416
Casati, S., 1231

[Caspari, E.], 6
Caspersson, T., 1641
Casseres, E. H., 2124
[Castillo C., F.], 2502
Castle, M. E., 2027
Castorina, S., 2186
Castro, D., 2366
Catlin, B. W., 2396–7
Cauderon, A., 1915
Cavalli, L. L., 921, 1713, 1719
Čedik-Tomaševič, Z. F., 2214
Čekan, L. I., 1751
Čerevatenko, A. S., 2173
Černetčenko, V. S., 706
Černov, P., 3112
Chambers, P. C., 252
Chamblee, D. S., 428, 2767
Chandra Das, B., 2768
Chandraratna, M. F., 1217, 2717
Chandrasekharan, P., 1973
Chapman, W. H., 1102
Chapot, H., 1435
[Chase, M.], 5, 1605–6
[Chase, S. B.], 1439
Chase, S. S., 1165, [p. 672]
Chatterjee, B., 3089
Chatterjee, B. G., 2882
Chatterjee, D., 2813
Chatterji, U. N., 1228
Chaudhari, B. B., 1041
Chaudhuri, S. D., 504
Chauvin, R., 2052
Chavan, V. M., 1041
Chavancy, A., 174, 2912
Chayen, J., 2341, 2344, 2349, [p. 159]
Chen, S.-Y., 145
Cheo, P.-C., 730
Cherewick, W. J., 1957
Chessmore, R. A., 1994
Chevalier, A., 1447, 2155, 2181, 2188, 2914, 2931
Chevalier, R., 2535
Chevet, L., 570
Chiappelli, R., 2724
Childers, W. R., 414
Childs, J. F. L., 1437
Ching, C. B., 1988
Chinoy, J. J., 2927
Chouard, P., 2128
Christ, E. G., 1460
Christen, H. R., 2972
Christensen, M., 2808
Christiansen, H., 700
Christiansen, W., 1665
Christie, G. A., 2105
Christman, R. C. (Editor), p. 654
Chuan, L. T., 519
Cicin, N. V., 2650, 3076
Čigrin, V. N., 671
[Cisneros, A.], 1391
Ciumei, G., 257
Claeys, R., 2143
Clapp, A. L., 1139
Clapper, R. B., 681
Clark, C. F., 2042
Clark, J. B., 1715
Clarke, A. E., 720
[Clarke, M.], 2345
Clarke, M. F., 2737
Clarke, W. S., 613
Clary, G. B., 1931
[Clausen, J.], 1605–6
[Clausen, R. E.], 6
Clayton, E. E., 1379, 1381
Cleary, J. W., 2910
Cleverdon, R. C., 116
Cochran, F. D., 721
Cochran, L. C., 2944
Cochran, W. G., 2292
Coe, G. E., 2372
Coelho, C., 2856
Coffman, F. A., 1901
Cole, L. J., 1697
Coleman, O. H., 2698
Coleman, R. E., 1351
Collier, J. W., 295
Collins, W. H., 2164
Collister, E. H., 267
Comstock, R. E., [1256], 2630, [p. 673]
Condit, I. J., p. 167
Conger, A. D., 858, 885, 2367
Conner, H. E., 1995
Conners, I. L., 2594
Conover, R. A., 3084
Conrad-Martius, H., 848
Constable, D. H., 2147
Constantin, T., 150, 951–3
Cook, A. B., 1995
Cook, J. A., 1511
Cooke, H. L., 1019
[Coon, R. C.], 1606
[Coons, A. H.], p. 157
Coons, G. H., 1358, [2867]
Cooper, D. C., 65, [1288]
Cooper, J. F., 3082
Cooper, J. P., 2739
Copp, L. G. L., 234, [1021]
Corbetta, G., 379
Cordner, H. B., 2061, 2274
Corillion, R., 434
Corkill, L., 1272
[Cormany, C. E.], 2867
Cornil, L., 889
Correll, D. S., p. 666
Corriols, J., 1202, 2690
[Cortázar Sagarmínaga, R.], 2502
Corti, R., 61
Cosmo, I., 1477
Costa, A. S., 1436, 2258
[Cota Galán, R.], 2869
Cotte, A., 1208
Coutinho, L. de A., 3351
Covas, G., 1195
Cowan, J. R., 1246
Cowgill, W. H., 2916
Cox, D. R., 2299
Coyaud, Y., p. 165
Cralley, E. M., 1211
Cram, W. H., 689, 3074
Cramer, P. J. S., 590, 1407
Crandall, B. H., 2004, [2867]
[Crane, H. L.], 1439
Crane, M. B., [2464], 2939
Crane, P. L., 2643
Crang, A., 1414, 1513
Crescimanno, F. G., 2961
Crider, F. J., 2017
Crockett, S. P., 625
Croizat, L., p. 341
Crossa-Raynaud, P., 2154
[Crow, J. F.], p. 671
Crowder, L. V., 2740
Cruchet, P., 2267
Cruickshank, I. A. M., 786, 2908–9
Cua, L. D., *see* Luong Dinh Cua
[Cuany, R. L.], 2817
Cuaresma, F. M., 1975
Cugnac, A. de, 1242
Culaja, V. I., 2952
Čulkova, E. I., 727
Cummins, G. B., 3127
Cummings, W. H., 698
[Cunha], 1009
Curcio, M., 1371
Curel, B. de, 2588
[Curteis, W. M.], 1021
Cutler, G. H., 1583
Cuzin, J., 1374
Cvetkov, M. I., 243
Cvetuhin, *see* Tsvetoukhine, V.

Dabral, B. M., 1821
Daday, H., 2759
[Dahlberg, H. W.], 2867
Dahlgren, K. V. O., 2198
Dakshinamurti, C., 2882
[Dalcq, A.], 6
Dallyn, S. L., 3092
Dalmasso, G., 1477
D'Amato, F., 73, 84, 896, 1627, 1666, 2364
Danielli, J. F., [p. 156], p. 481, p. 657
Daniels, D. S., 876
[Darby, J. F.], 1288
[Dark, S. O. S.], 561, 2894
Darley, E. F., 1408
[Darlington, C. D.], 2464
d'Armancourt, H., 357
Darmer, G., 1461
Darroch, J. G., 1076
Darrow, G. M., 602, 653, 657, 2153, 2975
Datta, R. M., 367, 501, 1333, 2086, 2842
Dauphin, 1142
[Davey, V. M'M.], 4
David, F. N., 2294, p. 655
Davidson, H., 125
Davidson, T. M. W., 2786
Davies, F. F., 348
Davis, B. D., 917–8, 1693–4
Davis, E. A., 825, [1605–6]
[Davis, G. N.], 1288
Davis, L. L., 2304
Davis, R. L., 408, 2753–4
Deaker, E. M., 2175
Dean, A. C. R., 110
Dean, A. R. C., 1709–11
de Blank, S., 2140
[Debrett, P. H.], 1021
De Bruyn, P. P. H., 2350
de Capite, L., 2185
De Carlo, M. R., 1721
[De Cillis, U.], 2530
De Coene, R., 2068
DeFrance, J. A., 390
de Groot, P. W., 2783
De Groote, R., 1663
De Haan, H., 1290, 1833, 2079
de Haas, P. G., 1415
DeLamater, E. D., [5], 1704, [2345], 2401
Delay, C., 40, 856
Delbrück, M., 1767
Del Gaudio, S., 2024
Delhaye, R. J., 1777
Delone, L. N., 2590
DeLorenzo, W. F., 155
[Delphey, C. C.], 1456
Del Valle, C. G., 1153, 1597, [2502]
Demaret, Y., 1913
Demarly, Y., 2731
De Marzi, G., 1926
[Demel, J.], 1782

Demerec, M., [5], [1605–6], 1701, p. 348 p, 663
De Miranda, H., 1071
Demišev, K. S., 227
de Mol van Oud Loosdrecht, W. E., 2314
den Boer, A. F., 2164
Denegre, M., 844
Dengler, H. W., 1497
den Hartog, G. T., 2677
Denoy, I., 357
Deo, K. G., 2832
Deodikar, G. B., 1313
De Roo, R., 386, 1990
Deshmukh, M. J., 256, 2056
Deshpande, R. B., 576, 2136
Desjobert, G., 2911
Desmarais, Y., 1490
de Sonnaville, P., 27
Dessureaux, L., 2013
Deufel, J., 280–1
Devaux, H., 56
De Vecchi, E., 365
Devi, P., 106
de Wet, A. F., 1432
de Willigen, A. H. A., 2783
Deysson, G., 70, 72, 74–5, 92, 2380, 2382
Deysson, M., 82, 92
De Zeeuw, J. R., 938
Dharampal Singh, 1451
Diannelidis, T., 722
[Dias, M.], 1009
Dick, I. D., 2, 800
Dicke, F. F., 321
[Dickerson, G. E.], p. 672
Dickson, A. D., 2670
Dickson, J. G., 316
Diehl, R., 1834, 2543
Diemer, M. E., p. 661
Dienes, L., 920
Dijkman, M. J., 1438
Dikshit, N. N., 3040
Dilleman, G., 810
Dillman, A. C., 2081
Dimmock, F., 772
Dimpflmeier, R., [1486], 1504
Dionigi, A., 1630, 2127
Di Prima, S., 640
Dirks, V. A., 207
Divakaran, K., 1204, 2692
Diwakaran, K., *see* Divakaran, K.
Dix, W., 976
Dmitriev, V. S., 33, 1115, 1633
Dobrovoljskiĭ, A. N., 2984
[Dobzhansky, T.], p. 670
Dodé, M., 891
Doermann, A. H., 968, 1774
Dolan, D. D., 2247
Dolcher, T., 654
Domingo, W. E., 2903
Donnelly, E. D., 412, 1263
Donovan, P. A., 2603
Dorasami, L. S., 2123
Dorfschmid, M., 272
Dorst, J. C., 189, 2033
Doudney, C. O., 140
Douwes, H., 1318, [2817], 2828
[Downie, A. R.], 2867
[Doxtator, C. W.], 2867
Drain, B. D., 2973
Duara, B. N., 400
Duarte, A. J. S., 362, 364
[Duarte R., E.], 2502
[Dubow, R. J.], 2345
Duckart, W.-J., 2514
[Ducker, H. C.], 2817
Dudley, R., 2463
Duffield, J. W., 702, 1510, 3012
Duka, S., 595
[Duncan, E. N.], 485
Duncan, R. E., 872
Dunegan, J. C., 618
[Dunham, R. S.], 2518
Dunlop, D. W., p. 661
Dunn, G. M., 2659
Dunn, M. S., 2404
Duong-Huu-Thoi, 1972
Durand, C., 2339
Durquety, M., 2987
Dutt, M., 2363, 2915
Dutt, N. L., 2092
Dutta, S., 1469
Dutton, A. M., 801
Duvick, D. N., 1170
Dyke, G. V., 2302
[Dykstra, T. P.], 1288
Dzjubenko, L. K., 2654

Earhart, R. W., 1103
Eckhardt, R. C., 1138
Eddins, A. H., [1288], 1298
Eden, W. G., 323, 1939
[Edmundson, W. C.], 1288
Edward, D. G., 1707
[Edwards, M. V.], 1485
Efferson, J. N., p. 165
Ehrenberg, L., 325, 605, 1949, 2330
Ehrensberger, R., 900
Eichenberger, M. E., 1514
Eichhorn, A., 63, 2018
Eide, C. J., [1288], 1300, 1543
Eikeland, H. J., 1200
Einset, J., 610
Eken, C., 2505
Elagin, I. N., 260
Eliasson, S., 2689
Elder, A. H., 2585
Eldredge, J. C., 3126
[Elgueta, M.], 2502
Elion, G. B., 1696
Eljkina, E. L., 1861
Elle, G. O., 1511
Elle, T., 340
Ellenby, C., 2799
Ellengorn, Ja. E., 1650
Ellenwood, C. W., 612, 2932
Elliott, C. S., 577
Elliott, F. C., 1076
[Ellis, N. K.], 1288
Ellison, J. H., 2791
[Emerson, S.], p. 670
Emilsson, B., 2792
E-n., G., 329
[Enciso C., T.], 2502
[Endo, T.], 171
Ephrussi, B., [5], 2391, p. 656
[Ephrussi-Taylor, H.], 5
[Epps, W. N.], 1288
Erickson, R. O., 2346
Esau, K., p. 482
'Espinasse, P. G., 34
[Espinoza Ochoa], 1009
Esser, K., 2379, 2605
Esteves, I. A., 1882
Estrada Ramos, N., 2777, 2789
Evans, J. W., p. 343
Evers, E., 2145
Everson, E. H., 1193
Evreinoff, V. A., 2180
Eynden, G. P. A. v.d., 407

Fairchild, L. M., 858, 885
Fajersson, F., 236, 1848–9
Fardy, A., 1374
Farnham, C. H., 2278
[Farquhar, A. J.], 1021
Farr, R. S., 2350
Fassett, N. C., 1619, p. 661
Favorov, A. M., 2790
Favret, E. A., 1035
Federer, W. T., 1
Fedin, A. H., 2780
Fedorenko, M. M., 596
Feĭcarenko, A. I., 327
Felföldy, L., 1977, 2253
Félix, L., 2731
Fenaroli, L., 1143
Feniksova, R. V., 1754
Ferguson, H. S., 2863
Fernandes, A., 2355
Fernandez, O., 1596
Fernando, L. H., 1314
Ferreira, A. do N., 2550
Ferrer, L. G., 2110
Ferret, M., 427
Ferwerda, F. P., 1116, 2148
Fiedler, I. J., 1028
Fiedler, J., 1874
[Fife, J. M.], 2867
Filipčenko, I. M., 659
Finch, C. G., 3044
Findley, W. R. (Jun.), 319, 2640–1
Finkner, R. E., 2612
Finlay, K. W., 1569
Finney, D. J., 1623
Fischbeck, G., 2613
Fischer, F., 2227, 3008
Fischer, G. J., 1097, [2502]
Fischer, G. W., 1761, 2734
Fischnich, O., 443
Fisher, H. G., 1941
Fisher, H. H., 767
Fisher, R. A., [1256], 2295, p. 479
Fitzpatrick, R. E., 1466
Fleming, A. A., 293, 1940
Fleschner, C. A., 630
Fling, M., 943
Flor, H. H., 496
[Flory, L. E.], 5
Fokeev, P. M., 2586
Fokiev, P. M., 1091
Folk, A., 2046
Folsom, D., [1288], 1306
Foot, A. S., 2027
Forbes, E., 1725
Ford, L., 1166
Forlani, R., 1039, 1259, [2530], 2561, 2563, 2573–4, 2750
[Forman, S.], 1605
Forrest, A., 37
Fors, A. L., 520, 2100
Forssberg, A., 1655
[Forster, H. C.], 1021
Fosseux, G. de, 2588
Fowell, R. R., 157
Fowler, R. E., 2890
Fox, A. S., 940
Fox, M., 46
Frahm-Leliveld, J. A., 2266
[Frandsen, K. J.], 1780
Frandsen, N. O., 768, 1764
Franzke, C. J., 349
Fraselle, J., 1683

Fraser, R. D. B., 2344
Frédéricq, P., *see* Fredericq, P.
Fredericq, P., 826, 839–42, 922–25
Frederiksen, P. S., 2839
Fredrick, J. F., 1625
Fredriksson, T., 1641
[Freeman, G. H.], 2923
Freitas, A. P. do C. e, 2637
French, R. A., 972
Frey, K. J., 2621
Frey-Wyssling, A., [p. 159], p. 481
Friant, R. J., 2642
Fried, P. J., 906
Friedmann, E., 59
Friedrich, G., 2946
Fries, N., 1733, 1762
Frischknecht, N. C., 404
Froeschel, P., 2143
Fröier, K., 204, 1945
Froiland, S. G., 1498
Frolik, E. F., 1179
Frolov, P. V., 1397, 1450, 2901, 2906
Frost, H. B., 639
[Fuchs, H.], 1782
Fujiwara, I., 161
Fukasawa, H., 217
Fukui, J., 775
Fukunaga, R. T., 641
Fukushima, E., 711
Fuller, H. J., p. 482
[Furusato, K., [171], 1541
Furutani, Y., 2450

Gabelman, W. H., 1167
[Gacitúa L-R., H.], 2502
Gadea, M., 255, 1129, [2530]
Gadet, R., 310, 2658
Gadkari, P. D., 1320
Gagnebin, F., 1553
Gagnieu, A., 2357
Gaither, N., 1651
Galinat, W. C., 2660
Gallegly, M. E., 755, [1288], 1564
Galletta, G. J., 2975
Gamova-Kujukova, N. I., 2436
Ganguly, A., 471
Ganong, R. Y., 1305
Garber, E. D., 2412
Garber, K., 1594
Gardé, A., 79, 159, 385, 709, 2376, 2744
Gardner, C. O., 2630
Gardner, E. J., 3086, p. 155
[Garner, R. J.], 2923
Garrigues, R., 684
Gaskill, J. O., 535, [2867]
Gates, R. R., 1525
Gattani, M. L., 930, 2422
Gäumann, E., 1684
Gäumann, E. A., p. 662
Gaussen, H., 695
Gautheret, R. J., 3033
Gavaudan, N., 87, 89, 91
Gavaudan, P., 86–7, 89–91, 891, 893
Geckler, R. P., 1651
Geidel, H., 2040
Gelin, O., 1989, 2280
Gelin, O. E. V., 476, 2673
[Genter, C. F.], 1134
Gentile, G., 624
George, D. W., 350
Gerdes, G., 1979
Gerasimova-Navašina, E. N., 862
Gerola, F. M., 2386
[Gerritsen, C. J.], 598
Gessner, F., 898
Ghani, M. A., 493
Ghose, R. L. M., 1209, 1974
Ghosh, P. N., 3061
Gibson, P. B., 2760
Giddings, N. J., 1359
Gilbert, J. C., 3085
Giles, N. H. (Jun.), [5], 859, 861, 936
Giral, J., 2648
Glade, B., 1483
Glaschke, B., 1517
Glasscock, H. H., 2245
Gligić, V., 2265
Globa-Mihaïlenko, D. A., 3000
Gluščenko, I. E., 31, 805, 1650
Gluschchenko, *see* Gluščenko
Godunova, K. N., 1875
Goertzen, K. L., 611
Góes, O. C., 2070
[Gökgöl, M.], 2530
Gokhale, A. V., 2130
Gokhale, V. P., 2596
[Goldacre, R. J.], p. 157
Goldman, D. E., 1758
Goldschmidt, R. B., [5], p. 155
Goldstein, A., 118
Goldsworthy, M. C., 618
Golikov, A. I., 2179
Goljdgauzen, M. K., 2261
Golovcov, L. A., 1023
Golubinsjkiĭ, I. M., 2929
Golubinskiĭ, I. N., 1389
Gomes, F., *see* Pimental
Gončarik, M. N., 2787
González Sicilia, E., 1434
Good, R., p. 483
[Goode, P. M.], 2923
Goodgal, S. H., 905
Goodlow, R. J., 112
Goodwin, T. W., 752, 928, p. 340
Gopal Iyengar, K., 2064
Gordienko, V. A., 780
Gordon, J. M., 2248
Gorenz, A. M., 2150
Gori, C., 85
Gorin, T. I., 2169
Gorter, C. J., 100
Gosselin de Beaumont, L. A., 851
Gothe, H., 694
Goto, K., [171], 1571
Gotoh, K., *see* Goto, K.
Gould, F. W., 2742
[Gowan, F. A.], 1288
[Gowen, J. W.], p. 673
[Graça, L. Q.], 2530
Grado, A. de, 2527
Graeber, W., 2633
[Graf, A.], 1782
Grafius, J. E., 200, 207
Graham, A. F., 972
Graham, J. H., 1984, 2015
Graham, T. G., 2729
Graham, T. W., 554
Grandjean, F., 35, 2326
[Graner, E. A.], 1009
Granhall, I., 600, 605, 2152, 2157, 2330
Grant, T. J., 1436
Graumann, H. O., 1256, 2003
Grebenskaja, M. I., 633
Greenleaf, W. H., 566, 758
Greenwood, M. L., 449
[Grégoire, M.], 2530
[Gregory, J.], 1288
Grehn, J., [1486], 1493
Grente, J., 636, 2959
Griesbeck, A., 2389
Griffing, B., 1562
Griffiths, L. A., 928
[Grifoni, E.], 2530
Grillot, G., 1146, [2530]
Grobbelaar, W. P., 2639
Groff, G. W., 1449
Grogan, C. O., [1130], 2647
Groman, N. B., 2414
Grooters, G. F., 2235
Gross, S. R., 944
[Groszmann], 1009
Grümmer, G., 2120
[Grun. P.], 1605–6
Grundy, P. M., 2301
Guccione, G., 1452
Guilbeau, S., 480
Guilbeau, W. F., 517
Guimbard, C., 2588
Guinier, 1495
Guiolet, J., 2531
Gulati, K. C., 2882
Gurčenko, V. S., 1876
Gustafsson, Å., [5], 328, 1949, 1955
Gustafsson, N., 2792
[Gutiérrez, M.], 1812
Gutierrez, M. E., 555
Gutierrez, M. G., 2646
Guttman, R., 868
Guyot, L., 1836, 2537
[Guzmán, V. L.], 2502
Gwinn, A. B., 1292

Haarer, A. E., p. 485
Haas, F., 142
Haas, F. L., 2410, 2413
Haas, H. J., 2538
[Hac, L. R.], 2867
Hackbarth, J., 2770
Hadden, S. J., 265
Hadders, G., 2994
Haddox, C. H., 137
Hadley, H. H., 2696
Hagberg, A., 276, 328, 1277, 1952, 2624
Hagerup, O., 1255
Hagiwara, T., 2899
Hagiya, K., 1516, 3029, 3032
Haĭdarkulov, G., 2207
Haigh, J. C., [2462], 2795
Håkansson, A., 1947
Halabuda, L. P., 1421
Halifman, I. A., 2507
Hall, B. J., 1539
Hall, M. T., 1505, 2224
Hallqvist, C., 1611
[Halma, F. F.], 1456
Haltiwanger, W. L., 2642
Hamilton, D. G., 1951
Hamilton, R. A., 641, 2963
Hamson, A. R., 3081
Haney, W. J., 844
Hänsel, H., 163, 332, [1782]
Hansen, H. H. H., 198
Hansen, H. N., 946
Hanson, A. A., 389, [1256], 1983, 1992, 2015
Hanson, C. H., 428, 2766–7
Hanson, E. W., 1270
[Hanson, H. S.], 1485
[Hanson, J.], 5
Hanson, K. W., 2196
Hara, S., 2709
Haritonova, E. N., 621
Harmon, F. N., 2986
[Harrar, J. G.], 2502
Harrington, J. B., 1831

Harrington, J. F., 731
Harris, R. H., 1072
Harris, R. V., [594], 647–8, [2923]
Harshbarger, B., 2304
Harte, C., 809, 2321
Hartmair, V., 2775
[Hartman, R. E.], 1288
Hartshorne, J. N., 2317
Hartwig, E. E., 782
Harvey, P. H., 352, [1134], 2630
Harvey, P. N., 193
Hashioka, Y., 1230
Haskell, G., 849, 2290–1
Haskew, H. C., 2865
Haskins, F. A., 132, 1737
Hassebrauk, K., 2595
[Hastie, M. S.], 2817
Hatamura, M., 1070
Hauschild, I., 1679
Havas, L. J., 754
Hawk, V. B., 1988
[Hawkes, J. G.], 2502
Hawkins, A., 449
Hawthorn, L. R., 720
Hawthorne, M. E., 870–1, 2239
Hawthorne, P. L., 734
Hayase, H., 3060
Hayashi, K., 1224, 2718
Hayashi, R., 1869
Hayes, H. K., 1903, [p. 669]
Hayes, W., 1714
Hayman, B. I., 2311
Hazama, K., 811
Hazina, E. P., 743
Hazu, G., 1531
Heagy, F. C., 929
Healy, M. J. R., 802
Hebert, L. P., 2098
Hedin, L., 306
Hedou, J., 2804
Hedrick, L. R., 2450
Hegwood, M., 599
Heidrich Sob., E., 2545
Heilweil, H. G., 54
Heilweil, I. J., 54
Heinen, A., 2531
Heinisch, O., 2307
Heinrich, H. C., 2387
Heinrichs, D. H., 1998, 2000
[Heitz, E.], 6
Hely, F. W., 409
[Henderson, C. R.], p. 672
[Henderson, R. G.], 1256
Hendriksen, A. J. T., 537
Henning, R. C., 1566
Hepler, P. R., 2243
Hepting, G. H., 127
Hermida, E. V., 1398
Hernández, J. M., 516
Hernández Xolocotzi, E., 1158, [2502]
Hernes, O., 274
[Hershey, A. D.], 5, 1605–6
Hershkovits, A., 2202
Hershkowitz, I. H., p. 656
[Hertzsch, W.], 1780
Heslop-Harrison, Y., 2189
Hesse, C. O., 2172
Hestrin, S., 154
Heusner, A., 754
Hewitt, E. J., p. 159
Hey, A., 2796
Heyne, E. G., 1087, 1096, 1892, 2597
Heywood, V. H., 1775
Hiesey, W. M., [1605–6], 2735
Higginbottom, C., 106
Hikenbäumer, F., 2928
Hildebrand, A. A., 1588
Hill, A. F., p. 164
Hill, H., 2387
Hill, H. D., 1983, 1992
Hill, M. B., 968, 1774
Hill, R. G. (Jun.), 2977
Hills, L. D., p. 665
Hilton, R. N., 1409
Hindmarsh, M. M., 1664
Hingorani, M. K., 1110
Hinshelwood, C., 110, 1711
Hintze, S., 3015, 3024
Hiraoka, T., 874–5
Hiratsuka, N., 1090
Hirayoshi, I., 1492, 2765
Hirayoshi, K., 2712
Hirsch, H. M., 2431
Hirschhorn, E., 2456
[Hitchcock, M. M.], 2923
Hitier, H., 88, 546–7, 1369–70
Hitt, R. G., 2210
Hjelmqvist, H., 203
Hmelev, B. I., 229–30
[Hoblyn, T. N.], 594, 2923
Hochberg, N., 666
Hocquette, M., 49
[Hodgson, R. W.], 1456
Hodgson, W. A., 2047
Hodjkov, L. E. 2757
Hoeser, R., 235
Hoffman, D., 2212
Hoffman, J. C., 3099
[Hoffman, W.], 1780
Hoffman-Ostenhof, O., 77
Hofmeyr, J. D. J., [1130], 2187
Höhne, G., 26
[Holdaway, F. G.], 1256
Holden, C., 2346
Hollaender, A., [5], 107, 2409
Hollis, J. P., 1681
Holmberg, S. A., 771
Holmes, F. O., 1570
[Holmes, J. C.], 4
[Holmgren, O.], 251
Holten, J., 1508
Holton, C. S., 963, 2455
Honkavaara, T., 216, 1909
Hooker, A. L., 316
Hopp, H., 2916
Höppner, E., [1780], 2034, 2040
Hörberg, Y., 1960, 2125
Hori, C., 1225
Horne, F. R., 1829, [2462]
Horošailov, N. G., 1236
Horovitz, S., 1941, 2905
Horowitz, N. H., [5], 911, 943
Hosoda, T., 1284, 3028
Hösslin, R. v., 2774
[Hotchkiss, R. D.], 5, 2345
[Hottinguer, H.], 5
[Hougas, R. W.], 1288
Houston, B. R., 2686
Houtzagers, G., 2217
Hovey, C. L., 474
Howard, A., [2345], 2268
Howard, H. W., 1540, 1778
Howatt, J. L., 2047
Howlett, F. S., 612
[Hoyle, S. T.], 1130
[Hoyman, W. G.], 1288
Hrishi, N. J., 347
Hsi, C. H., 1943
Hsia, Y. J., 519
Hudjak, M. I., 2337
Hudson, W. J. C., 409
Huebschman, C., 942
Huelsen, W. A., 301
Hugh, R., 2394
[Hughes, A.], p. 158
Hughes, C. G., 523, 1348, 2101
[Hughes, L. C.], 2817
Hughes, M. B., 481–2
Hughes, W. H., 123, 1686
Hugues, P., 427
Huijsman, C. A., 2800
[Hull, F. H.], p. 673
Human, M. L., 970
Humphrey, L. M., 783
Hungate, F. P., 931
Hungerford, C. W., 1579
Hunt, I. V., 1233
Hunter, H., p. 344
[Hunter, M. E.], 2345
Hurt, B. C., 625
Husfeld, B., 2981
Hutchcroft, C. D., 294, 1923
Hutchins, A. E., 3058
Hutchinson, J. B., 2610, [2817]
[Huter, R.], 2869
[Hutner, S. H.], 5
Hutton, E. M., 473, 1307, 3087
Huttunen, E., 2606
Huysmans, C. P., 1385
Hyde, B. B., 1858
Hylmö, B., 2195, 2976
Hyndman, O. R., p. 339
Hyun, S., 2958
Hyypio, P., 867, 1658
Hvatova, K. A., 2281

Ichinohe, M., 3109
Ierusalimskiĭ, N. D., 2433
Igonin, I., 2913
Iguchi, N., 1727–8
Iijima, T., 1576, 1578, 3053
Iizima, T., *see* Iijima, T.
Iizuka, M., 2383
Ikutake, M., 1521
Illies, Z. M., [1486], 2233
Iljina, A. I., 572
Imam Mahmud, 2275
Imšeneckiĭ, A. A., 2420, 2438, 2442
Ingersoll, F. S., 315
Ingold, C. T., p. 662
Inkilä, O., 787
Inoué, S., [2345], 2359
Inoue, Y., 1285
Irvine, G. N., 2580
[Irwin, M. R.], p. 671
Isaev, S. I., 614
Isely, D., 317
Islam, A. S., 2955
Ismail Ali Ibrahim, 1112
Isotalo, T. A., 2085
Ito, K., 1526, 1530
Ivanov, N. D., 1635
Ivanova, E. B., 2205
Ivašenjko, A. A., 1599
Izard, C., 546–7, 1369–70, 1372
Izbitskiĭ, H., 3112
[Izquierdo Tamayo, A.], 2869

Jackson, A. A., 3038
Jackson, E. L., 961
Jackson, W., 1248
Jacobson, G., 2689
Jacobson, W., 865, 2365
[Jacometti, G.], 2530
Jacquard, P., 2553

Jacquin, P., 617
Jaganatha Rao, C., 1322, 2820
Jagoe, R. B., 583–4, 1218
Jähnl, G., [1782], 2773, 2809
Jakimenko, A. F., 1965
Jakovlev, A. V., 219
Jakovlev, M. S., 862
Jakubciner, M. M., 2589
Jamalainen, E. A., 1034, 2513
James, A. P., 950, [1801]
[James, R. W.], 2817
Jamikorn, M., 752
Jansen, E. C., 1507
Jarløv, H. C., 686
Jarmizin, D. V., 1783
Jayabhima Rao, K., 1572
Jeffers, W. F., 1465
Jenkins, J. A., 741, 3071
Jenkins, M. T., 288, 319, 1133, [1134], 1135
[Jensen, K. A.], 5
Jensen, N. F., 1855
Jensen, R. A., 699
Jentys-Szaferowa, J., 1499
Jessop, W. N., 2293
Jeswani, L. M., 576
Jinks, J. L., 103
Jodon, N. E., 2711, 2728
Johansen, R., 475
[Johansen, R. H.], 1288
Johansson, E., 2974
Johnson, A., 685
[Johnson, B.], 485
Johnson, I. J., 1275, 2769, 3126
Johnson, J. C., 3105
Johnson, J. F., 1427
Johnson, L. P. V., 1199
Johnson, N. L., 2294
Johnson, P. E., 269
[Johnson, R. I.], 1021
Johnson, R. T., [2867], 2868
Johnson, V. A., 1849
Johnsson, H., 677, 683, 687, [1486], 1487, 2996
[Johnston, C. O.], 1036
Johnstone, F. E., 733
Joiris, E., 826
[Jolly, G. M.], 2923
Jonard, P., 2588
Jones, D. F., 1930, [p. 670]
Jones, D. K., 248, 1795
Jones, D. L., 492
Jones, E. T., 1096
Jones, H. A., 713, 3034
Jones, J. W., 361, 2728
Jones, K., 2745
[Jones, L. G.], 1256
Jones, M. D., 1172
Jongh, G., 1071, 1870
Josefsson, A., 1411
Joseph, T. C., 55
Josephson, L. M., [1130], 1134, 2639
Joyce, G., 2403
Jugenheimer, R. W., 2632, 2649
Juhl, A., 1978
Juhl, H., 1239
Julén, G., 204, 417, 1234
Jungfer, E., 331
Jurkowska, H., 1730

K., C., 1660
Kadam, B. S., 2879
Kadota, T., 1526, 1530
Kahn, R. P., 1524, 2243
Kalmykov, S., 1441
Kalmykov, S. S., 2182
Kalton, R. R., 1240
Kanapaux, M. S., 3099
Kanda, M., 380, 1225
Kanér, R., 2971
Kanezawa, R., 701
Kanie, M., 2421
Kanki, H., 715
Kaplan, N. O., 1738
Kaplan, R. W., 1692, 2331
Kaplan, S., 2407
Kaplunovskiĭ, S., 282
Kappert, H., p. 655
Karapetjan, S. K., 1501
Karasawa, K., 776
Karišnev, R. V., 1068
Karska, K., 238
Kartamyšev, V. G., 2680
Kassanis, B., 556
Katarjjan, T. G., 1479
Katayama, M., 729
Katayama, Y., 218, 360, 1100, 2710
Katin-Jarcev, L., 1289
Katsumata, H., 715
[Katz, B.], p. 156
[Kaufmann, B. P.], 6, 1605–6
[Kaufmann, B. N.], 1606
Kawakami, J., 1070
Kawase, T., 333, 1224, 2718
Kay, R., 1125
Kazi-Zade, F. N., 2941
Keck, K., 77
Kehr, A. E., 550, 717
Keitt, G. W., 141, 932, 939, 1732
Kellenbarger, S., 1589
Keller, C., 1899, 2684
Keller, E. R., 1600
Keller, K. R., 2896
Kelly, A. F., 262, 2618–9
Kelly, E., 748
Kelman, A., 1563
Kelner, A., 2400
Kemmer, E., 1424, 2933
Kendrick, J. B. (Jun.), 1390, 1539, 1581
Kennan, T. C. D., 1252
Kennerly, A. B., 337, 2131, 3035, 3063
Kent, G. C., 1855
Kent, N. L., 2610
Kepel, W., 430
Kerguelen, M., 2731
Kerle, W. D., 324
Kern, H., 757
Kernkamp, M. F., 1765
Kerr, H. B., [1021], 2132
Kerr, W. E., 62
[Kers, D.], 598
Kesava Iyengar, N., 2829
Kester, D. E., 2960
Keuls, M., [3], 3025–6
Keyworth, W. G., 2897–8, [2923]
Khan, A. H., *see* Abdul Hamid Khan
Kibalov, P. I., 2982
Kidd, H. J., 1962
Kiellander, C. L., 692, 3009, 3011
Kiesselbach, T. A., 1024
Kihara, H., [171], 2567
Kihlman, B., 1656–7
Killinger, G. B., 1248
Kimball, R. F., 1651
Kimhi, A., 1835
Kimura, M., [171], 226, 2316, 2318
King, E. D., 78, 860
King, G. C., 1652
[King, H. E.], 2817
King, N. J., 1349, 1352, 2862
King, M. B., 1691
Kirby-Smith, J. S., 876
Kirchhoff, R.-H., 1424
Kirillov, F. F., 1480
Kirjjalova, E. N., 2437
[Kirk, I.], 5
Kirk, L. E., 354
Kirkpatrick, M. E., 2041
Kishore, H., 191
Kišpatić, J., 1174
[Kitching, J. A.], p. 157
Kivi, E. I., 250
Kizakihara, C., 1585–6
Kjaer, A., 2701
K-la, A., 1062
Klečka, A., 277
Kleczkowski, A., 1772–3, 1825
Kleczkowski, J., 1772
Klein, L. G., 649, 2936
Klimenko, K. T., 627
Klimenko, V. N., 627
Klinkowski, M., 3104
Kločkov, V., 1328
Kloen, D., 436
Klykov, A. P., 781
Knaysi, G., 1702
Knight, C. A., 160, 2459
Knight, R. L., 1323–4, [2817], 2823, 2834
Knight, S. G., 1721
Knight, W. E., 2014, 2762
Knjazeva, R. N., 2757
Knobloch, I. W., 1987
Knowles, R. P., 804
Knowles, W. H. C., 2104
Knox, R., 1691
Kobayashi, T., 571, 2129
Koblet, R., 2490
Kobus, J., 1718
Kočetov, S. P., 2934
Kodanev, I., 1785
Kodani, M., 58
Koehler, B., 1898
Koenig, J., 2531
[Koenig, P.], 2869
Kofoed, A. Dam, 1838
Köhler, E., 1769, 2806–7
[Kohls, H. L.], 2867
Kolesnikov, M. A., 622
Kolesnikov, V. A., 1444
Koller, J., 2600
Kølmark, G., [5], 1731, 1735
Kölmark, G., *see* Kølmark, G.
[Komai, T.], 171
Komatsu, J., 2825
Kondrackiĭ, A. A., 672
Konvička, O., 1527
Konzak, C. F., 1025, 1155
Kooi, 1196
Koopman, C., 1822
Koopmans, A., 446, 2038
Koopmans, W., 1419
Kopf, K., 2629
Kopinašvili, V. Ja., 2234
Koptev, G. S., 2501, 2906
Korić, M., 1065
Korić, S., 1065
Kornev, V. P., 1249
Kornilov, A. A., 2533
Kornjakov, A. P., 1402
Korsten, L. H. J., 2756
Kosikov, K. V., 1746, 1755
Kostjuk, M. D., 2950
Kovalev, N. V., 1425
Koyama, N., *see* Hyun, S.

Kozelnicky, G. M., 297
Kozjukina, N. I., 1878
[Kozloff, L. M.], 2345
Kraft, M., 112
Krahl-Urban, J., 679, [1486], 2995
Kramer, H. H., 267, 2659
Kramer, N. W., 1961
[Krantz, F. A.], 1288
[Krapovickas, A.], 1391
Krasočkin, V., 705
Krasnjuk, A., 2627
[Krause, M. R.], 1021
Kravčenko, P. A., 673
Kreitlow, K. W., 2015
Kress, H., 438, 1276, 2771
Krickl, M., 284, 3031
Krishna Rao, P., 1204, 2692
Krishnaswamy, N., 2695
Krishnaswamy, V., 2692
Krispin, S., 2252
Kriviskiĭ, A. S., 102
Krjučkova, A. F., 447
Kronenberg, H. G., 655, 2191
Krueger, A. P., 122
[Krug], 1009
Kruskal, W. H., 2309
Krylov, A., 1784
Kucerjavyh, E. G., 2950
Kudaševa, R. F., 2920
Kudrjavcev, V. I., 1744
Kuhina, N. A., 1236
Kühn, A., 1604
Kuhnholtz-Lordat, G., p. 655
Kulebjaev, V. G., 1312, 1319
Kumar, L. S. S., 635, 736, 1980, 2130, 2381
Kumazawa, S., 2183
Kump, M., 2681–2
Kundu, B. C., 1335
Kunin, C., 2426
Kunz, R., 2226
Kuperman, F. M., 2504
Küppers, H., 2946
Kuppers, J. R., 2892
Kurita, M., 723
Kuriyama, H., 373, 440, 1213, 1216, 1971, 2714
Kurnick, N. B., 2348
Kusatz, H., 2511
Kutzenok, A., 1695
Kuwada, H., 503, 2844–8
Kuykendall, G. H., 350
Kuzjmin, A. Ja., 668
Kuzjmin, P. K., 1203
Kuznecov, V. M., 1823
Kvasnikov, E. I., 2398, 2434
[Kyhl, I.], 1439

La Belle, R., 2936
Labrum, E. L., 2395
Labry, 1142
[Lacroix, L.], 2476
Lafferty, H. A., 395
LaFleur, A. L., 2141
Laguna, J., 2648
Lähde, V., 1308
[Laing, E. V.], 1485
Laing, T. J., 334
Lal, K. B., 2837
Lamardelle, P., 69, 71
Lamb, K. P., 3023
Lambert, J. W., 334, 2677
Lamberts, H., 2019, 2021
Lamm, R., 2036, 3016
Lamp, H. F., 392
Lamprecht, H., 2270–1, 2279, 3114–8
[Landi, R.], 2530
Landman, O. E., 1739
Lane, J., 838
Langer, W., 2209
[Langham], 1009
Langham, D. G., 573
Langlet, O., 3010
Langner, W., 680, [1486], 3007
Lanham, U. N., 36
Lanza, F., 291–2
Larambergue, R. de, 2529
Lardy, A. C., 2545
Laričeva, M. D., 2570, 2626
Larkin, R. A., 1074
[Larose, E.], 2476
[Larreguy, O. C.], 1812
Larroque, M., 1123
Larroque, P., 2503, 2905
Larsen, C. S., 2215
Larson, R. E., 746
Larson, R. H., [1288], 2053
Larson, R. I., 1066
Larsson, G., 3017
Lascols, X., 1915
Lasschuit, J. A., 592
Lasser, E., 2525
Lašuk, G. I., 563, 593
Latarjet, R., 824
Lattanzi, A., 2871
Laubscher, F. X., [1130], 2639
Laudanski, F., 632
Laude, H. H., 215
[Lauer, F. I.], 1288
Laughnan, J. R., 298
Laumont, 1142
Law, A. G., 1235, [1256]
Lawley, D. N., [4], 2786
Lawrence, R. E., 782
[Lawrence, W. J. C.], 2462
LeBeau, F. J., 2698
Lebègue, A., 1676, 1678
Lechner, L., 2764
Lecocq, E., 835–7
Le Conte, J., 1137
Le Corre, P., 2804
Lecrenier, A., 2260
Lederberg, E. M., [5], 913, 921, 1713, 1720
Lederberg, J., [5], 906, 908, 910, 921, 1713, 1720
Ledin, R. B., p. 484
Lefèbvre, J.-M., 306
Leffel, R. C., 1240, 2736
Le Hir, J., 2804
Leibundgut, H., 2226
Leifson, E., 2394
Lein, J., 133
Lein, P. S., 133
Le Lann, P., 2804
Lelley, J., 1883
Lemos-Pereira, A. de, [6], 93–4
Lenskiĭ, M. A., 3005
Leopold, U., 2391
Lepešinskaja, O. B., 2336
Lepeschkin, W. W., 1758
Leplinskaja, A. A., 2156
Leroy, J.-F., 2178
Leščinskaja, S. S., 1747, 1757
Lesins, K., [1256], 2749
Lesjuk, E. A., 1418
Lesley, J. W., 639, 1433, [1456], 1555, 2949, 3075
Lesley, M. M., 3075
Lesley, S. M., 972
Lester, G., 916
Lettré, H., 864, 1688
Lettré, R., 1668
Leuchtenberger, C., 44
Leupold, U., [5], 911
[Levan, A.], 5
Levine, M. N., [1036], 1086, 1957
Lewin, R. A., 2315
Lewis, C. F., 486
[Lewis, D.], 2462, 2464
[Lewis, E. B.], 5
L'Héritier, P., [5], 13
Liddicoet, A. R., 1510
Lieb, M., 927
Lienhart, R., 1591
Lima-de-Faria, A., 29, 278
Lincoln, R. E., 742
Lindberg, J. E., 1029
Lindegren, C. C., 149, 151–2, 154, 949, 957, 1742, 1757, 1759–60, 2429, [p. 159], [p. 671]
Lindegren, G., 149, 949, 957, 1760
Lindenbein, W., 109
Linder, R., 1673
Linkola, O., 1017
Linn, M. B., 2243
Linnert, G., 2370, 2377
Linskens, H. F., 1675
Linz, R., 835–8
Lisavenko, M. A., 650
Lison, L., 41–2
Litardière, R. de, 397, 1247
Litovčenko, A. L., 212
Littler, J. W., 2729
Liu, S.-Y., 1449
[Lively, E. R.], 5
[Livermore, J. R.], 1288
Livers, R. W., 1892
Ljaščenko, E., 539
Ljaščenko, I. F., 1846
Lochow, J. v., 1863
[Lochrie, J. V.], 2817
Locke, L. F., 3083
[Locke, S. B.], 1288
[Loegering, W. Q.], 2502
[Loffredo, M. S.], 485
Loginova, L. G., 2439
[Logsdon, C. E.], 1288
Lollichon, F., 2876
Lombard, P. M., [1288], 2042
[Long, M. L.], 2867
Longley, A. E., 299
Longwell, J. H., 2494
Lööf, B., 1178
Loraine, P. K., 2300
Lorz, A. P., 764
Loughnane, J. B., 2054
Lovčikov, I. S., 240, 1877
Löve, Á., [6], 1667
[Löve, D.], 6
Love, H. H., 376
Love, H. T., 2916
Love, R. M., 1856
Lovelace, R., 884
Løvø, P. J., 1959
Lu, S. I., 962
Lübbert, G., 443
Lubisch, T. M., 2585
Lucas, G. B., 1381, 2111
Lučić, S., 2598
Lücke, V. H., 696
Lucke, W. H., 151, 2446
Ludwig, R. A., 419
Ludwig, W., 818
Lundqvist, A., 1907

Luong Dinh Cua, 1220–1, 2716
Luria, S. E., [5], 970
Lušin, V., 1174
[Lutri, I.], 2530
Lwoff, A., 126
Lynch, P. B., 2810, 2840
Lysenko, T. D., 33, 205, 847, 2532

M-L., H., 2093, 2861, 2864
Maaløe, O., 1771
Maas, W. K., 917–8
Maccacaro, G. A., 1719
McCain, F. S. 2697
McCann, L. P., 2843
McCarthy, A. M., 909
McCarty, C. D., 639, 1555
[McClintock, B.], 5, 1605–6
McColloch, L. P., 756
McCollum, J. P., 3098
McCoy, E., 1700
McCubbin, E. N., 1298
McCue, G. A., 2259
[McDaniel, J. C.], 1439
[MacDonald, D.], 2817
[McDonald, M. R.], 1605
McFarland, E. F., 486
[McFarlane, J. S.], 2867
MacGillivray, J. H., 3022
McGregor, R. L., 2216
McGrew, J. R., 553
McGuire, D. C., 3080, 3085
Machlis, L., p. 661
[Macindoe, S. L.], 1021
[McKay, J. W.], 1439
McKay, R., 2054
McKee, D. W., 1741, 2452
[McKelvey, J. J.], 2502
MacKendrick, M. E., 813
MacKendrick, M. H., 449
McKenzie, R. E., 2000
McKern, H. H. G., 2122, 2222
Mac Key, J., [251], 1093
McKibben, G. E., 269, 2620
Mackinney, G., 741, 3071
McLean, J. G., [1288], 1293
McM., A., 1345
MacMasters, M. M., 1073–4
McMillan, C., 3003
Macmillan, H. F., p. 345
[MacMillan, J. R. A.], 1021
[McMurray, S. F.], 1134
McVaugh, R., 850
Maes, E., 237
[Magill, W. W.], 1439
Magrou, J., 388
Maheshwari, P., 202
Mai, W. F., 465, 760
Maille, M., 575
Mainland, G. B., 11
[Mainx, F.], 6
Majima, I., 1214
Makarovskiĭ, A. F., 735, 3048
Makila, A., 1543
Maklakova, G. F., 1301
Malato-Beliz, J., 1853, 1871
Malchair, R., 827–9
Malcolm, J. P., 2683
Malheiros-Gardé, N., 79, 709
[Maliani, C.], 2530
Malinowski, E., 815, 1294, 1575
Malyn, P., 1328
Mamporija, F. D., 2174
Manarte, M., 81
[Mangelsdorf, A. J.], p. 672
Mangelsdorf, P. C., 1158, 1608, 1928, 1930, [p. 670]
Mangenot, G., 890, 892, 894
Mannell, T. J., 931
[Manning, H. L.], 2817
Manolov, I., 2478
Mansfeld, R., 1205
Manten, A., 1685
[Manton, I.], p. 159
Manunta, C., 3068–9, 3073
Manzer, F. E., 474
Manzoni, L., 675
Mao, Y. T., 2632
Marar, K. S., 2820
Marčenko, I. I., 712
Marchand, H., 17–9, 2327
Marchioni, A. H., 1941
Maree, H. J., 2551
Margara, J., 2108
Mariani, P., 1659
Mariat, F., 388
Marić, M. M., 1917
Marie, R., 357
Marinčik, A. F., 1357
Marinič, P. E., 1079
Markert, C. L., 139, 937
Marks, E., 2939
Marks, G. E., 902, 2980
Marlatt, R. B., 1329
Marquardt, H., 14, 68, 1614
Marrian, D. H., 59
Marshak, A., 1703
Martakov, A. A., 1426
Martin, A., 1942
Martin, H. F., 2610
Martin, J. H., 1016, 2693
Martin, L., 836
[Martin, R. H.], 1021
[Martínez B., J. J.], 2502
Martinez M., L., 1088
Martynowska, J., 1401
Mascré, M., 75, 2380, 2382
Masima, I., 1215, 2838
Massacesi, 646
Massenot, M., 1836, 2537
Massey, P. H. (Jun.), 455
Mastenbroek, C., 2049
Mathieson, M. J., 945
Matjuševskaja, M. I., 2283
Matlock, R. S., [1256], 2002
Matney, T. S., 919
Matsumoto, M., 2725, 2765
Matsumura, S., [171], 223, 538, 1053–5, 2557–8
Matsuo, T., 355
Matthews, D. L., 1155
Matthews, J. D., [1485], 2991
Matweef, M., 1868
Maugini, E., 616
Maurer, K. J., 1440
Maury, P., 310, 2658
May, A. W. S., 2077
Mayer, R., 2588
Mayeux, L. C. (Jun.), 2098
Mazoti, L. B., 2652
Mazzani, B., 574, 1395, 2905
Mazzoni, G., 221
Mead, D. M., 112
Mecham, D. K., 2585
Mechelke, F., 887
Medinec, V. D., 1832
[Meers, A. J.], 1021
Mefferd, R. B. (Jun.), 919
Mehta, T. R., 982, 1399, 1595, 1607
Meiners, J. P., 393, 2734
Meister, A., 1712
Meletti, P., 95
Melhus, I. E., 1932, 2980
Meljman, M. E., 2051
Meljnikov, N. I., 1867
Mellor, F. C., 1466
Mello-Sampayo, T. J., 2366, 2562, 2713, 2715
Memon, A. R., 1866
Ménager, H., 1502
Mendes, E. J., 506
Mendes, J. E. T., 2114
Mendiola, N. B., 2201
Menezes, O. B. de, 2964
Menkes, J., *see* Menkes, Y.
Menkes, Y., 426
Menzel, M. Y., 487, 1316–7
[Menzies, J. D.], 1288
Mercado, H. C., 751
Mercado, T. M., 2201
Merriam, D., 474, [1288]
Mertz, E. T., 408
Mes, M. G., 1929
Mesa Bernal, D., 1467
Messer, P. J., 2419
Messeri, A., 643
Metlickiĭ, Z. A., 2168
Meurman, O., 607, 2242
[Meyer, H.], 1486
Meyer, J., 52
Meyer, K., 2388
Michael, R., 477
Michaelis, P., [5], 1616–7
Middleton, J. T., 1390, 1539, 1555
Miears, R. J., 1222
Miège, E., 488
Miège, J., 1677, 2069, 2071
Mihaĭlova, L. V., 1537
Mihaĭlova, P. V., 1373, 1481
Mikaelsen, K., 67
Mikell, J. J., 480
Milbrath, J. A., 2943
[Miles, L. G.], 1021
Miles, S. R., 2643
Mileško, A. F., 609
Miller, B. S., 1060
Miller, J. C., 480, 3092
Miller, P. A., 311
Miller, P. W., 661
Mills, W. R., [1288], 2794
[Milner, H. W.], 1606
Milne-Redhead, E., p. 661
Minabe, M., 2812
Minčakov, K. V., 1049
Minckler, S., 149
Miravalle, R. J., 288, 788, 2910, 3113
Mirov, N. T., 1510
Mirsky, A. E., [5], 1642
Mirzabekjan, P. O., 124
Mital, S. P., 1399
Mitchell, H. K., 132, 134–5, 142, 947, 1737
Mitchell, M. B., 134–5, 142, 947, 1737
Mitchison, D. A., 1699
[Mitchison, J. M.], p. 157
Mitra, K. K., 960
Mittwer, T., 148
[Miyazawa, A.], 171
Mizushima, U., 258, 437
Mjagkov, N. V., 1842
Mochizuki, A., 538
Modilevsjkiĭ, Ja. S., 1638
[Modlibowska, I.], 2923
[Moës, A.], 2476
Moewus, F., [6], 1674

Moh, C. C., 1189
Mohammad Afzal, 493
Moiseenko, L. F., 2441
Moldenhawer, K., 1401
Montaldo B., A., 466
Montanari, V., 187, 1916
[Montellano, P.], 2502
[Moon, F. E.], 4
Moon, H., 618
[Moore, E. C.], 1605
Moore, E. L., 1381
[Moore, H. C.], 1288
Moore, J. F., 728
Moore, R. C., 2970
Moore, R. P., 1019
Morales, A., 2115
Moree, R., 819
Moreira, S., 1436
Morettini, A., 645–6
Morey, D. D., 1103
Morinaga, T., 373, 440, 1213, 2704, 2714
Moriya, A., 511
Morris, E. O., 2403
Morris, G. P., 199
[Morris, H. E.], 2867
Morris, R., 307, 1179
Morrison, F. R., 2122, 2222
Morrison, J. W., 225
Morrison, S. H., 1993
Morrow, E. B., 653, 657
Mort, C. H., 1453
Mortensen, J. A., 769
Morthland, F. W., 2350
Morton, J. F., p. 484
[Moses, M. J.], 2345
Mosiašvili, G. I., 1743, 1748, 1756
Mota, M., 2373
Motovilov, B. A., 2170
Motovilov, D. S., 2208
Mudd, S., [2345], 2401
Mudrich, H., 2225
Muhammed Afzal, 2066
Muhin, N. D., 232
Muhina, N. A., 1236
Mukasa, K., 3109
Mukherjee, S. K., 586, 1334, 2956
Muller, C. H., 1489
Müller, H. J., 820, 3095
Müller, K. O., 457, 2795
Mullins, T., 1226
Multamäki, K., 273, 421, 2384
Münch, E., p. 668
[Muncie, J. H.], 1288
Mundkur, B. D., 959, 2443
Munger, H. M., 175, 2250
[Muñoz, J. M.], 2502
[Munro, J. M.], 2817
Müntzing, A., [6], 279
Murakami, K., 258, 1099
[Murphy, A. M.], 2867
Murphy, E. F., 1463, 1565
Murphy, H. C., [1036], 1106, 1109, 1117, 2612
Murphy, R. P., 1986
Murray, J. S., 1496
Murray, M. J., 1598
Murty, G. S., 256
[Myers, J.], 1606
Myers, J. W., 2393
Myers, W. M., 389
Mylroie, A., 1734

NAGAI, T., 2171
Nagamatsu, T., 1585–6, 2555, 2706
Nagamatu, T., *see* Nagamatsu, T.
Nagao, S., 358, 372, 1223, 2707–8, 3060
Nagata, T., 774, 779
Nagatomo, T., 1100
Nagbiswas, S. C., 2813
Naik, K. C., 2924
Nair, K. R., 2305
Nakagawa, M., 244
Nakajima, G., 1056, 1854, 2568, 2622
Nakamura, M., 1585–6, 1970
Nakasone, H. Y., 2963
Nakausa, T., 726
Nakazawa, A., 228
Nakhtore, K. L., 1396
Naldi, L., 285
Nalivaĭko, Ju. S., 562
[Namazie, J.], 2867
Nanjundayya, C., 2072
Nara, S., 3059
Narain, A., 2902
Narayanan, C. R., 857
Narita, G., 3027
[Narváez M., I.], 2502
Nason, A., 1738
Nastasi, V., 1893
Nauriyal, J. P., 2953
Navašin, M. S., 862
Navolockiĭ, A., 1040
Nawrocki, Z., 1105, 1354
Nayar, K. V. N., 491
Naylor, J. M., 1057
Nazarova, M. Z., 3076
Nazir Ahmad, 493
Neal, C. W., 2642
Neal, N. P., 1935
Nečiporčuk, I. D., 231
Neger, F. W., p. 668
Neky, E., 2540
Nelder, J. A., 1601, 2310
Nelson, C. I., 2045
Nelson, O. E. (Jun.), 1931, 3070
Nelson, R., 798
[Nelson, R. T.], 2867
Nenašev, V. V., 2788
Neptune, G., 2661
Neubauer, H. F., 670
Neumann, D., 1548
Nevzorov, V., 2907
Newcombe, H. B., 821, [1801], 2415
Newcomer, E. H., 116
Newhook, F. J., 2850
Newman, J. E., 2643
Newmeyer, D. L., 933–4
Newton, A. C., 309
Nickl-Navratil, H., 497
Nicholson, G., [1021], 1830, 2546
Nico, R. A., 1941
[Niederhauser, J. S.], 2502
Nielsen, E. L., 1238
Nielsen, L. W., 483, [1288]
Nienstaedt, H., 2218
Niizeki, H., 1191, 2674, 2705
Nijdam, F. E., 1196
Nikitenko, G. F., 1187, 1190, 2671
Nikolaeva, T., 211
Nikonenko, D. A., 2244
Nilan, R. A., 1171
Nilova, V. P., 253
Nilsson, F., 3024
Nilsson, H., 1908
Nilsson, R., 435
Nilsson-Leissner, G., p. 665
Nishikawa, M., 3110
Nishimura, S., 2183
Nishimura, Y., 300, 1191, 1662, 1970, 2674, 2705
Nishiyama, I., 264, 1283, 2238, 2369
Nitta, K., 3108
Niwa, T., 399
Noble, K., 2412
[Nobs, M.], 1605
[Nobs, M. A.], 1606
Noguchi, Y., 581
Nohe, E., 1011, [1780], 3019
Noll, C. J., 1533
Norman, A., 912, 1687, 2425
Norris, K. P., 2341
North, B., 3070
North, C., 3041, 3043
Nötzel, H., 2669
[Noulard, L.], 2476
Novak, A., 978
Novak, J., 812
Novick, A., [5], 915
Nuffer, M. G., 1927, 2631
Nuttonson, M. Y., 903
Nuždin, N. I., 33
Nybom, N., 325, 328, 1624, 1655, 1949
Nygren, A., [1605], 1982

OBERLE, G. D., 611, 2970
Obuckowska, I., 2020
Ochoa, C., 2044
[Ochoa, R. E.], 2502
Odincov, V. A., 1417
Odland, M. L., 1533
Odland, T. E., 390
Oehlkers, F., 879, 1618
Ogilvie, A. C., 120
Ognev, I., 1118
Ogur, M., 149, 2346
Ohnishi, *see* Onishi, K.
Oikawa, K., 1612
Oinuma, T., 2262, 2672, 3088
Okada, M., 1225
Olah, L., 536
[Oldemeyer, R. K.], 2867
Oldén, E. J., 2938
Oldewurtel, H. A., 1738
Olesen, O. J., 3021
Oliva, A., 1038
Oliver, D. L., 1928
Oljšanskiĭ, M. A., 1063
[Ollero Gómez, A.], 2869
Ollivier, H., 889
Olmo, H. P., 667, 2922, p. 345
Olsson, G., 1394
Omura, Y., 2899
Onishi, K., 773
Ono, H., 1538
Ono, T., 1948, 2893
Onufrijchuk, T., 2547
Oomura, Y., *see* Omura, Y.
Oort, A. J. P., 2793
Oparin, A. I., 33
Opsahl, B., 190
Ordish, G., p. 162
Ordynskiĭ, V. V., 706
Orellana, E., 762
Orlov, V., 1336
Orlovskiĭ, N. I., 530, 540
[O'Rourke, F. L.], 1439
Osler, R. D., 782, 1903, 2278
Östergren, G., 1654
Osvald, V., 1388
Oswald, J. W., 2686
Ota, Y., 2705
Overcash, J. P., 625
Owczarzak, A., 101

Owen, A. R. G., 2328–9
[Owen, F. V.], 2867
Owen, R. D., p. 480
Ownbey, M., 1518

Paatela, J., 2522
Paçi, C., 2650
Pack, F. C., 580
Packard, C. M., 1016
Paddock, E. F., 1558
[Páez, J.], 2502
[Paigen, K.], 1606
Painter, R. H., 1096
Pakudin, Z., 2467
Pal, B. P., 194, 761, 1866, 1895, 2056
[Palacios, R.], 2502
[Palacios de la Rosa, G.], 2502
Palilov, A. I., 1865
Palleroni, N. J., 152
Palmer, E. D., 1152
Palmer, T. P., 220, 2571, 2776
[Pammer, F.], 1782
Panchava, A. D., 1442
Panov, I., 2741
Pantjuhina, L. A., 2031
Panyalakshana, P., 1367
[Papadimitriu, P.], 2530
Paquet, J., 2536
Paredes C., A., 30
Parham, B. E. V., 2891
[Parker, M. M.], 1288
Parkey, W., 1996
Parnačev, P. V., 213
Parodi, L. R., 2733
Parris, G. K., 1545
Parsons, J. L., 2045
Parthasarathy, N., 2126
Partridge, C. W. H., 138
Pasečnik, I. P., 3079
Pass, H., 1919–20
Pasteels, J., 41–2
Pastušenko-Strelec, N. A., 2625
Patau, K., 853
Patče, L., 1377
Pate, J. B., 502
Patel, C. T., 2073
Patel, G. B., 2073
Patel, G. I., 3062
Pathak, G. N., 793
Patil, B. P., 2596
Patil, J. A., 1041, 2691
Patkar, M. B., 1042
Patterson, C. F., 2781
Patterson, E. B., 1162
Patterson, H. D., 2302
Patterson, J. K., 1235
Pauley, S. S., 685, 1484, 1494
Pavlenko, F. A., 1443, 1445
Pawłowska, H., 1401
Payne, T. L., 2826
Peace, T. R., [1485], 1491
Peak, A. R., 3087
Pearce, S. C., [594], 2298, [2923]
Pearson, C. H. O., 2855
Pearson, P. B., 2313
[Peat, J. E.], 2817
Pedersen, M. W., 2005, 2751
Peedin, C. D., 1019
Peive, J., 1260, 2468
Peĭve, Ja, *see* Peive, J.
Peĭve, J. V., *see* Peive, J.
Pelc, S. R., 2268, [2345]
Pen Ching Cheo, 2063
Pendleton, J. W., 269, 2278, 2620, 2644
Penfold, A. R., 2122, 2222, 2999
Penny, L. H., 321
Perekaljskiĭ, F. M., 1082
Perišić, M. M., 2176
Perkins, D. D., 933–4, 2320
Perkins, D. Y., 3092
Perlasca, G., 1522, 3037
Perlova, R. L., 2269, 2283
Perova, K., 2420
Person, C. O., 1057
Persson, A. R., 1534
[Perucci, E.], 2869
Pesola, V. A., 166, 216, 250, 2548
[Peters, R. W.], 2817
Petersen, W., 1117
Peterson, A., 119
Peterson, C. E., 713, [1288], 1292
[Peterson, D. F.], 2867
Peterson, L. C., 465, [1288], 2794
Peterson, P. A., 1157
Petersson, G., 2060
Petit, C., 22
[Peto, F. H.], 2867
Petrov, E. U., 691
Petrov, P., 1081
Peynaud, É., 620
Pfeiffer, R., [1782], 2540
Pförtner, K., 707
Pharis, R. L., 2007
Phillips, E. P., p. 161
Phinney, B., 1125
Piacco, R., 375, 1229, 2702
[Pielen, L.], 1781, 2466
Pierson, C. F., 3064
Pilipenko, F. S., 2221
Pimental Gomes, F., 20
[Pinnel, E. L.], p. 672
[Pintner, I. J.], 5
Pirès, D. R. V., 1149
Pirschle, K., 96–7
Pittenger, R. C., 1700
Pittenger, T. H., 135
Pizzorno Pereira, J., 1097
Planck, R. W., 580
Plant, W. S., 2655
Plinka, A. D., 1519
Plough, H. H., 907, 909, [p. 671]
Plumet, H., 2536
Plummer, A. P., 404
Plus, N., 13
Podmogaeva, M. I., 735
Poehlman, J. M., 2607
Pogliaga, H. H., 1365–6
Pohjakallio, O., 266, 268, 2037, 2423
Pollack, B. L., 746
Pollard, L. H., 720, 1580
Pollhamer, E., 1881
[Pollister, A. W.], 2345
Pomper, A., 146
Pomper, S., 144, 956, 1741, 2452
Pon, D. S., 1037
Ponchet, J., 2600
Pond, V., 886
Ponnaiya, B. W. X., 1207
Pontecorvo, G., 106, 128–9, 813, 1725, [p. 158]
Poole, A. L., 2219
Poole, C. F., 479, 3046
Pope, H., 119
Pope, W. K., 1856
Popoff, A., 1031
Popov, A. V., 531
Popov, V., 606
Popow, G., 2554
Porter, J. W., 742, 3077
Porter, K. B., 1043
[Portsmouth, G. B.], 557
Poruckiĭ, Ju. V., 1421
Posjavin, A. T., 3050
Posnette, A. F., 560, 2199
Potapenko, I. P., 2204
Pound, G. S., 730
Poursines, Y., 889, 891
Poussel, H., 89, 891, 893
Powers, H. R. (Jun.), 2111
[Powers, L.], p. 672
Pozdnjakov, L. K., 1509
Prahlada Rao, L. S., 954, 2444
Prakash, R., 3089
Prakken, R., 745, 2035
Prasad, A., 2319
Préaud, R., 2137
Preece, I. A., 1953
Prell, H., 2378
Pressley, E. H., 1311
[Preston, A. P.], 2923
Preston, R. D., [p. 159], p. 160
[Price, C.], 2867
Pridham, T. G., 156
Probst, A. H., 777, 1583, 2275, 2277
Prochazka, F., 2748
Prohorov, N. K., 629
Prokofjev, S. D., 2968
Pronin, V. A., 1851
[Provasoli, L.], 5
Pruckova, M. G., 2587
Prudhomme, V., 49
Pruglo, V. V., 765
Pryor, L. D., 2220, 2223
[Prywer], 1009
[Pugsley, A. T.], 1021
Punnett, H. H., 1164
Puri, G. S., 690
Purnendu Mohon Roy, 2306
Pushkarnath, 2039, 2056, 2798
[Putnam, F. W.], 2345

Qari, F. M. A., 2067
Quackenbush, F. W., 3070
Quantz, L., 3096
Quastler, H., 763
Quenouille, M. H., p. 154, p. 479
[Querengässer, F.], 1486
Quidet, P., 88

Radhakrishna Rao, C., p. 154
Radhakrishnamurthy, B., 2879
Rafalko, M. M., 1759
Raghavan, A., 1322
Raghavan, T. S., 512
Rajagopalan, N. S., 634
Rajan, S. S., 2126
Ralston, R. A., 2229
Ramiah, K., 1209
Ramírez Bermúdez, J., 1387
Ramamoorthy, B., 2882
Raman, V. S., 2695
Ramanujam, S., 38, 1866
Ranade, S. G., 635
Randolph, L. F., 314
Ranganathan, B., 147
Rankamaa, A., 2012
Rao, N. S., 1335, 2842
Raper, J. R., 8, 965
Raper, K. B., 156
Raševskaja, V. F., 253
Rasmussen, L., 1839
Rasmusson, J., 2016
Rattenbury, J. A., 1646
Rattray, A. G. H., 162
[Rattray, A. H.], 1130

Raut, C., 2448
Rautou, S., 1925
[Raw, A. R.], 1021
Ray, G. L., 371
Ray, L. L., 492
Ray-Chaudhuri, S. P., 882
Rebischung, J., 238, 2731
[Reddick, D.], 1288
[Redfield, H.], 5
Reeder, J. R., 2732
Reese, G., 2358
Reeve, E. C. R., 2312
Reeves, J., 247, 2593, 2604
Refai, F. Y., 1060
[Reidl, W. A.], 1288
Reilly, J. J., 1175
Reiterer, M., 2634
[Reith, W. S.], p. 159
Reis, L. P., 1845
Reissig, J. L., 1615
Reitz, L. P., 242
Relander, E., 2087, 2423
Resende, F., 81, 1610
Reusch, J. D. H., 873
Rezende-Pinto, M. C. de, [6], 93
[Rhoades, M. M.], p. 669
Ribeiro, A. P., 558
Richards, P. W., p. 167
[Richardson, L. T.], 1288
Richardson, R. W. (Jun.), 2254
[Richey, F. D.], 1134
Richharia, R. H., 1969, 2319, 3061
Richter, H., 1766
Rick, C. M., 750, 1557
Rideout, D. W., 1305
Riedl, W. A., 2134
[Rieman, G. H.], 1288
Rietsema, J., 816
[Rigoni, V. A.], 1391
Rigot, N., 472
Rijo, L., 506
Riley, H. P., 7, 859, 861, 883
Rincker, C. M., [1288], 2134
[Rinke, E. H.], p. 672
Riollano, A., 514, 1343
Rist, C. E., 1073–4
Ritchey, G. E., 1248
Rizet, G., 1330–1, 1455
Rjabčenko, I. M., 2435
Roane, C. W., 967
Robb, W., 1101
[Robbins, W. J.], p. 669
Robert, A. L., 319, 1136, 2457
Roberts, L. M., 1158, [2502]
[Roberts, R. B.], 5
Robertson, A., 12
Robertson, D. S., 304
Robertson, J. S., 2099
Robinow, C. F., 2399
Robinson, B., 3022
[Robinson, E.], p. 159
Robinson, H. F., [1256], 2630, [p. 673]
Robinson, J. L., 294, 1923
Robson, D. S., 1
Rodionov, A. P., 626, 2951
Rodionov, V. A., 2025
Rodrigues, A., 2985
Rodriguez, M., 573
Røed, H., 2011
[Roesel, C.], 1605
Rogers, J. S., 295, [1134]
[Rogers, W. S.], 594, 2923
Rogler, G. A., 2538
Rohlfs, L., 570
Rohmeder, E., 688, [1486]
Rohmeder, M., [1486], 1504
Rojas, B. A., 1140
Rola, G. A., 1212
Roland, G., 470
Rollen, A., 70, 72, 74, 76
Roman, H., 955
Rompietti, A., 1587
Rønde Kristensen, H., 2808
Ronningen, T. S., 2761
Roper, J. A., 129–30, 929, 1725
Rosario, C. V., 3111
[Rosbaco, A. M. de], 1391
[Rosbaco, U. F.], 1391
[Rose, M. F.], 2817
Rose, S. M., 1609
Rosen, G. U., 2346
Rosenblum, E. D., 2407
Rosenstiel, K. von, 2609
Rosewall, E. C., 1073
Ross, H., 2803, 2805–6
Ross, J. G., 349
Rosser, D., 249
Rossman, E. C., 2645, 2661
Rothfels, K. H., 108
[Rowan, M. E.], 1605
Rowell, J. B., 961–2, 2417
Rowland, S. J., 2027
Roy, P. M., *see* Parnendu Mohon Roy
Roy, R. S., 662
Rozendaal, A., 1770
Rozsa, G., 2342
Rübensam, E., 28
Rubin, B. A., 66, 2390
Rüdiger, W., 888
Rudin, V. D., 401
Rudloff, C. F., 2160
Rudman, D., 1712
Rudolf, P. O., 2229
[Rudorf, W.], 1780, 2466
Rümke, C. L., 814
[Runnström, J.], p. 157
[Rupert, J. A.], 2502
Ruprecht, R. W., 1298
Rusanov, F. N., 1997
Ruskówna, Z., 1401
Russell, T. A., 2119
Russell, W. A., 1400
[Ruxton, J. P.], 2923
Ryan, F. J., [5], 113, 1680, 2426
Rybakova, M. I., 1104
[Ryser, G. K.], 2867
Ryžeeva, O. I., 582
Ryžeĭ, I. P., 1067

Sachs, L., 224, 1859, 2556, 2572
Sadd, J., [2817], 2823
Sadykov, A. M., 1050
Saenz-Lascano-Ruiz, p. 165
Saez, F. A., 1250
Safran, B., 666
Šaĭtan, I. M., 1416, 1422
Saito, K., 1338
Saito, T., 1191, 2674
Sakai, B., 1538, 2747
Sakai, K., [171], 377, 2723
Sakamoto, M., 1232
Šakurov, V. Z., 1590
Saljnikov, V. V., 1549
Salmon, E. S., [561], 2894
Saloheimo, L., 206, 1107, 1911
Salonen, A., 2423
Salord, J., 80
Salzmann, R., 1788
Šamis, D. L., 1749
Sampayo, T. J. Mello, *see* Mello-Sampayo, T. J.
Sanantonio, J. P., 965
Sanchez-Monge Parellada, E., 10, 2564
Sanclemente Pineda, M., 2888
Sandal, P. C., 2769
Sandar, N., 2029
[Sanders, F. K.], p. 158
Sanjiva Rao, B., 2722
Sankewitsch, E., 551
[San Martini, F.], 2530
Santhanam, V., 2820
Sappenfield, W. P., 1900
Saprygina, E. S., 1878
Sarachek, A., 151, 2446
Saran, A. B., 1969
Sarkar, I., 882
Sarkerjjanov, S. Š., 2469
Sarles, W. B., 1721
Sasaki, M., 1048, 2566
Sato, D., 2353
Sato, I., 3110
Sato, K., 368
Satô, S., 895
Sato, T., 241
Satya Prakash Kohli, 1042
[Saunders, A. R.], 1130
[Savitsky, H.], 2867
[Savitsky, V. F.], 2867
Sawada, K., 3102
Sax, K., 78
Sax, K. B., 2346
Sayre, C. B., 3119
Sažinov, G., 1280
Scaletti, J. V., 116
Scaramuzzi, F., 725, 1454
Scarascia, G. T., 548, 2878
Ščepotjev, F. L., 2957
Ščerbakova, S. S., 401
Schaaffhausen, R. v., 382
[Schaal, L. A.], 1288
Schad, C., 636–7, 2536, 2959
Schaepman, H., 384
Schaller, C. W., 339, 1193
Schander, H., 1415
Schandeřl, H., 2432
Schantz-Hansen, T., 699
Schaper, P., 2801
Scheffer, R. P., 1567
Schell, H., 2509
Schelling, H. v, 818
Schendel, U., 1841
Scherr, G. H., 2454
Schertiger, A. M., 763
Schilder, F. A., 904, 1620–2
Schlehuber, A. M., 215
[Schlösser, A.], 1781
Schlösser, L. A., 532
Schmalz, H., 2577
Schmidt, J. W., 1912, 2597
Schmidt, M., 2160, 2947
Schnack, B., 1596
Schneider, G. W., 2159
[Schneider, L. K.], 5
Schneider, R., 1766
Schneiderman, H. A., 78, 860
[Schnell, W.], 1780
Schober, K., 2526
Scholes, M. A., 2371
Schöniger, G., 1547
Schreiner, E. J., 676
Schröck, O., 3006
[Schroeder, C. A.], 1456
Schultz, E. F., 2760
Schultz, E. S., 456, [1288]

[Schultz, J.], 5, 2345
Schultz, J. H., 475, 714, 748, [1288]
Schulze, E., 2779
Schussnig, B., p. 657
[Schuster, M. L.], 2867
Schwanitz, F., 83, 188, 897, 899, 1661
Schwartz, D., 302, 1161, 1374, 2656
Schwemmle, J., 1672
Scott, D. H., 653, 1465, 2975
Scott, G. M., 1072
Sears, E. R., 1052, 1857
Seckinger, H. L., 1073
Sedlaček, J., 1475
Seeborg, E. F., 2584
Segal, J., 806
Séguéla, J. M., 1840
Seinhorst, J. W., 1119
Seitz, F. W., [1486], 2997
[Sellschop, J. P. F.], 1130
Selman, G. G., 2361
Semenov, S. D., 1295
Sen, N. K., 747, 3078
Sengbusch, R. v, 499
Senjuškin, A. E., 567
Sergeeva, K. D., 651–2
Serr, E. F., 2960
Serra, J. A., [6], 51, 1646
Šestakov, V. E., 2578
Ševčuk, T. N., 1934
Shah, G. L., 799, 3018
Shah, Siraj-ud-Din, *see* Siraj-ud-Din Shah
Shakudo, K., 333, 1224, 2718–20
Shands, H. L., 275, 338, 2670
Shapiro, S. K., 2405
Sharma, A. K., 53, 1643
Sharma, C., 662
Sharp, D. G., 1375
[Shaw, D. E.], 1021
Shay, J. R., 2942
Sheffner, A. L., 152, 2447
Shelor, E., 796
Sheng, G., 131
Sheng, T. C., 131
Shibamoto, K., 2171
Shibuya, M., 1285
Shida, S., 360
Shigemura, T., 2726
Shimamura, T., 2129
Shimamoto, T., 2297
Shimazaki, Y., 377
Shimizu, S., 1576, 1578
Shimotomai, N., 3027
Shinohara, S., 1528
Shirky, S. B., 2494
Shisa, M., 1531
Shrikhande, S. S., 2303
Shukla, T. N., 1089
[Shull, G. H.], p. 669
Sibatani, A., 854–5
Sibbitt, L. D., 1072
Siebenga, J., 2802
Siegel, R. W., 971
Sieglinger, J. B., 348
Siĭman, A. M., 2165
Sill, W. H. (Jun.), 740, 770
Siliščenskaja, O. M., 1750
Silow, R. A., 2632, 2701
Silva, A. R. da, 1085, 1844, 1896, 2545, 2608
Silva, A. de, 1353
Silva, C. A. de, [588], 1410, 2147
Silva, M. Vianna e, 353, 1227, 2703
Silva, V. B., 305
Silverborg, S. B., 1408
Simlote, K. M., 1051
Simmonds, N. W., 663, 1468, 2200, 2978
Simmonds, P. M., 1837
Simmons, W. A., 1470
Simonet, M., 1852
Simon-Reuss, I., 59
Simons, M. D., [1036], 1109, 2614
[Simpson, D. M.], 485
Simpson, G. W., 474, [1288]
[Simpson, K.], 4
[Sims, H. J.], 1021
Simura, T., 1392
Sinclair, W. K., 1628
Singh, C., 2837
Singh, D., 1451, 1891
Singh, H. B., 194, 761
Singh, R. N., 2965
Singh, U. P., 3040
[Single, W. V.], 1021
Singleton, J. R., 1736
Singleton, V. L., 408
Singleton, W. R., 1025, 1155, 1933, 2368
Sinjuhin, A. M., 863, 2334
Siraj-ud-Din Shah, 2830
Siregar, H., 366, 370
Sirks, M. J., 807, 1636, 1645
Sisler, W. W., 341
Sivori, E. M., 1941
s'Jacob, J. C., 1682
Skaare, S., 2510, 2542
Skau, D. B., 580
Skinner, J. C., 2324
Skoog, H. A., 1574
Skoropad, W. P., 1199
Skovsted, A., 2121
Skvirskaja, S. B., 448
Slate, G. L., 649
[Sleesman, J. P.], 1288
Slonimski, P. P., 2431
Slović, D., 2926
Slusher, M. W., 1226
Small, J., 1631–2
Smart, H. F., 1299
Smeltzer, D. G., 1084
Smirnov, P. I., 1850
Smit, A. G., 1240
[Smith, A. M.], 4
[Smith, C. H.], 2867
Smith, D., 1261
Smith, D. C., 1238
Smith, F. O., 2980
Smith, G. M., 2286
Smith, H. C., 1008, 1816
Smith, H. H., 550, [p. 670]
Smith, H. W., 1722
Smith, J. B., 352
Smith, J. W., 1919–20
Smith, L., 209, 1189
Smith, N. McD., 522, 524
Smith, O., 455
Smith, P. G., 477
Smith, W. E., 2541
Smith, W. L. (Jun.), 1299
[Smoyer, K. M.], 1456
Smuts, I. J., 989
Sneep, J., [598], 708, 2235, 3042
Snegirev, D. P., 563
Snell, R. S., 2285
Snyder, E., 2986
Snyder, W. C., 946
Soares Sbo., J. A. S., 1845
Sokolov, G. A., 344
Soldatov, P. K., 2203
Solignat, G., 636–7, 2959
Solovjev, G. M., 259
[Sonneborn, T. M.], 5
Sornay, A. de, 2859
[Sorokin, C.], 1606
Sosa-Bourdouil, C., 48, 2338
Soubiès, L., 310, 2658
Soule, M. J. (Jun.), 1438
[Sousa, de], 1009
Sparrow, A. H., 66, 844, 886, [2345], 2368
Sparrow, R. C., 886
[Spence, J. R.], 2817
Spencer, D. M., 2245
Spencer, J. L., 1639–40
Spiegelman, S., [5], 155
Spies, M. C., 2122, 2222
Spina, P., 644
Sprague, G. F., 311, 1140, [p. 673]
Sprague, M. A., 423
Sprague, V. G., 389
Spruit, C., 807
Spurr, A. R., 3047
Squibbs, F. L., 3041
Squillace, A. E., 3012
Srb, A. M., 938, p. 480
Srinivasamurthy, T., 2700
Srinivasan, V., 1572
Srinivasan, V. K., 2967
Stadler, L. J., [5–6], 2631
Staker, E. V., 2003–4
Stakman, E. C., 962, [1036], 2417, [2502]
Stamatínis, N., 1362–3
Staniforth, D. W., 1113
Stanton, T. R., 1901, 2611
Stanton, W. R., 1628, 2166–7, 2424
Stapleton, G. E., 105, 107, 2409
Starr, G. H., 766, [1288]
Starr, T. J., 1740
Starý, F., 1405
Staudt, G., 1464, 2197
Stebbins, G. L. (Jun.), [6], 400, 1254
Steindl, D. R. L., 524, 2101
Stent, G. S., 2460
Stephens, J. C., 350
[Stephens, S. G.], 5
Stern, F. C., 2343
Stern, K., 693, 2232, 3006
[Stern, K. G.], 2345
Sterten, A. K., 1083
Stevens, C. M., 1734
Stevenson, B., 2694
Stevenson, F. J., [175], [1288], 1293, 1297–8
Stevenson, G. C., 2089–90
[Stevenson, T. M.], 1256
Stewart, C. W., 517
Stewart, D., 541, [2867]
Stewart, W. N., 763
Steyaert, R. L., 631
[St. John, G. A.], 2867
Stoa, T. E., 341
Stockebrand, A., 1356
Støen, M., 2011
[Stokes, G. W.], 1288
Stokes, I. E., 2698
Stone, W. S., 2410, 2413
Stoner, W. N., 1483, 3065
Storey, W. B., 641, 2963
Stosch, H. A. von, 901
Stout, G. L., 2944
Stover, L. H., 1474, 1483
Strand, E., 1121
Strauss, B. S., 935, 2427

Stubbe, H., p. 156
Sturdy, M., 1414, 1513
Sturgis, F. E., 1222
Subrahmanya, R. S., 2722
Subramaniam, M. K., 147, 954, 2444–5
Sudario, E., 2206
Sueoka, M., 1090
Suetsugu, I., 228
Sugawara, T., 478
Sugihara, Y., 3004
Sugiyama, T., 1413
Šuljga, P. M., 784
Šulyndin, A. F., 346, 425
Sunaga, S., 2479
Sundberg, D. F., 1869
Suneson, C. A., 1193, 2538
Sussman, R. B., 958
Suto, T., 1151
Šuvaev, I. S., 2084
Suzuka, O., 1404
Suzuki, I., 1521
Svensson, E., 2060
Svensson, V., 3020
Swallen, J. R., 1985
Swaminathan, M. S., 1021, 2055
[Swann, M. M.], p. 157
Swanson, C. P., 878
Swenson, S. P., 788, 2910, 3113
Syakudo, K., *see* Shakudo, K.
Syed Vaheeduddin, 1966
[Symes, K. J.], 1021
Symonds, N., 1771
Szilard, L., [5], 915
Szybalski, W., 121, 926

Tabata, H., 1971
Tabyse, Z., 3045
Taft, E. B., 2347
Taggart, W. G., 525
Tai, S. E., 439
Tainio, A., 2472
Takahashi, M., 358, 369, 372, 1223, 2707–8
Takahashi, R., 1186, 1950
Takashima, S., 3056, 3059
Takasima, S., *see* Takashima, S.
[Takenaka, Y.], 171
Tanaka, A., 3027
Tanaka, M., 1541, 2263
Tanaka, N., 895
Tandler, C. J., 50
Tandon, S. L., 568
Tapke, V. F., 2685
Tapley, W. T., 1561, 3119
Tarakanov, K. N., 2575
Targioni Tozzetti, G., p. 663
Tatarincev, A. S., 1423
Tate, S., 369
Tatebe, 1523, 1529, 2241, 3030
Tatum, L. A., 1139
Tavares, R., 2117
Tavčar, A., 1148
Tavernier, J., 617
Taylor, G. S., 1176, 2665
Taylor, H. E., 114
Taylor, J. C., 734
Taylor, J. H., 852, 2354
Tazima, Y., 1516
Teas, H. J., 309, 1168
Tedin, O., 204, 279, 476
Téllez Molina, R., 210, p. 344
[Terman, G. L.], 1288
Termohlen, G. P., 2163
Ternovskiĭ, M. F., 1383, 2112, 2883
Ter Pelwijk, A. J., 1457, 2194
Tesar, M. B., 402, 2755
Tesdorff, H., 3001
Thagušev, N. A., 1446
Thieret, J. W., 2678
Thijn, G. A., 460, 2032, 2784
Thirion, F., 2116
Thirumalachar, M. J., 2798
Thoday, J. M., 1649
Thomas, H. R., 2273
Thomas, I., 247, [1021], 2593, 2604
Thomas, M., 2731, p. 164
Thomas, N. F., 2124
Thomas, P. H., 2930
Thommen, E., p. 161
Thompson, E. G., 543
Thompson, H. C., 455
Thompson, H. R., 803
Thompson, L. A., 2172
Thompson, N. R., 2782
Thompson, R. C., 731
Thorne, R. S. W., 948
Thorpe, H. C., 2552
Thorsson, K. G., 1641
Thorwall, S., 1535
Throckmorton, R. I., 2582
Thurston, H. D., [1288], 1300
Tihonov, M., 411
Tihvinsjka, V. D., 2881
Tilkin, N., 2260
Tilt, J., 1044
[Tilt, R. J.], 1021
Timonen, S., 2362
Timonen, T., 2059
Tissieres, A., 1737
Tjallingii, F., 2249
Tjutin, M. G., 1309
Tkačenko, F. A., 3052
Tochinai, Y., 3102
Toda, M., 2705
Tolbert, N. E., 2313
Tomes, M. L., 3070
Tometorp, G., 3016
Tominaga, M., 1224, 2718
Toole, E. R., 127
Topčiev, A. V., 2332
[Torpe, N. V.], 251
Torres, C. B., 2062, 2240
Torrie, J. H., 1270
Totsu, T., 2565
Totu, T., *see* Totsu, T.
Touvin, H., 1915
Toxopeus, H. J., 433, 444, 467–8, 1296, 1303, 1776, 2142, 2800
Toyama, S., 2230
Trail, G., 665
Tremblay, J.-H., 1131
[Trentin, A.], 2530
Trepačev, E. P., 1251
[Triplett, E. L.], 1606
Troll, H.-J., 432
Trombly, H. H., 3077
Truhinova, A. T., 1046, 2569
Trullinger, R. W., 176
Trumble, H. C., p. 665
Tryon, R. M. (Jun.), p. 661
[Trytten, G. W.], 1288
Tschermak-Seysenegg, E., 2500
Tsou, T., 867, 1658
Tsuchiya, K., 1476
Tsvetoukhine, V., 261
Tuchawena, R. (Jun.), 1159
Tucker, J. M., 682, 1488
Tulpule, S. H., 2653
Tupicyn, D. I., 1425, 2945
Turbin, N. V., 1634, 1864–5, 2255–6
Turchini, J., 851
Turk, A., 2419
Turner, P. E., 2090
Turrill, W. B., p. 661
Tuul, S. Ju., 1905
Tuz, A. S., 1431
Tverskoĭ, D. L., 2516
[Tydeman, H. M.], 594, 2923

Uchikawa, I., 1542
Uchiyamada, H., 1214
Uljaniščev, M. I., 1430
Ullman, H., 719, 2246
Ullstrup, A. J., 320
Ulonska, E., 1182
Ulrich, A., 534, [2867]
Umali, D. L., 1337
Umbarger, H. E., 1708
Unrau, J., 225, 2007
Urríes, M. J. de, 1886–7
Utiger, H., 2418

Vaarama, A., 1254, 1515, 2921
Vachhani, M. V., 1209
Valdeyron, G., 1796, 1840, 2154, 2553
Valdez, C. G., 1337
Valle, O., 1032, 1879, 2576
Vallega, J., 1035, [2502]
van Beekom, C. W. C., 3036
van Campo-Duplan, M., 695
van der Burg, A. H., 2038
van der Knaap, W. P., 2113
Vanderweyen, R., 2138–9
van Dillewijn, C., p. 166
van Garderen, J., 989
Vanjkov, G. A., 1124
Van Reen, R., 1933
van Rooyen, C. E., 972
van Schouwenburg, J. Ch., 370
van Winkle, Q., 54
Varenica, E. T., 345
[Vargas C., C.], 2502
Varuncjan, E. S., 1061
Vasconcellos, J. de C. e, 2699
Vasin, M. G., 2559
Vasudeva Murthy, A. R., 2722
Vaz, J. T., 1478
Vazart, J., 64, 565
Veenstra, G., 170
Vega, J., 674
Veijola, T., 2581
Veksler, A. I., 597, 2471
Vélez Fortuño, J., 1132
Vendrely, A., 43–4
Vendrely, R., 43–4
Venkataramani, K. S., 3091
Venkataratnam, L., 2925
Venkoba Rao, B., 2088
Venot, P., 636, 2959
Verdiev, Z. K., 1282
Verkerk, K., 100
Veselov, I. Ja., 1753
Vestad, R., 2738
Vestergaard, E., 208
Vetušnjak, L. F., 738
Vigfusson, E., 1654
Vilkomerson, H., 1999
[Villamil García, F.], 2502
Villax, E., 1122
[Vilmorin, M. de], 2530
Vincent, A., 2600
Vincents Nissen, T., 1644
Vinnik, A. G., 738
Vinogradov, P. I., 3072

Vinogradova, E. I., 1069
Visconti, N., [1606], 1767
Vishnu Swarup, 761
Vishveshwaraiah, S., 736
Visser, R. H., 529
[Visser, T.], 598
Vituškina, I. V., 2954
[Viveiros, A.], 6
Vjazov, O. E., 2335
Vladimirov, I. F., 406
Voelcker, O. J., 1814
Voisenat, P., 410
Voĭtčišin, N. V., 1894
Vollema, J. S., 592, 2144
Volynec, O. S., 2133, 2900
Voureka, A., 120
Vovčenko, I. V., 1198
Vyščepan, A. G., 2051
Vysockiĭ, K. A., 1431
Vytčikov, A., 1281

Wada, B., 57, 869
Waddle, B. A., 2065
Wadleigh, C. H., 239, 525
Wagenaar, G. A. W., 370
Waggoner, P. E., 1723
Wagner, M. N., 2562
Wagner, R. P., 140
Wagner, S., 2549, 2554
Wagnon, H. K., 1243
Wakankar, S. M., 2819
Waksman, S. A., p. 480
[Walker, A. C.], 2867
Walker, A. J. K., 1098
Walker, J. C., 740, 770, [1288], 1567, 2053, 3064, p. 163
[Walker, P. M. B.], p. 158
Walker, R. K., 1222
Wallace, G. B., 664
[Waller, E.], 251
Wallin, J. R., 1723
Wallis, W. A., 2309
Wålstedt, I., [251], 1094
[Walter, T. E.], 557
Walters, H. J., 766
Walters, M. S., [6], 1244
Wang, C. S., 519
Wang, H. L., 1076
Ward, G. C., 2
[Ward, W. B.], 1439
Wardlaw, C. W., p. 341
Ware, J. O., 1315, 1325, 2065, 2075
Wareing, P. F., 2231
Warid, W. A., 718
Wark, D. C., 473
Warmbrunn, K., 245
Warmke, H. E., 1406
Warner, J. N., 283
Watanabe, Y., 1216
Waterhouse, W. L., 270, [1021], 1991
Waterschoot, H. F., 100
Watson, I. A., [1021], 1891
[Watson, J. A.], 1021
Watson, J. D., 2391
Wauters, G., 837
Weaver, R. H., 2454
Webb, M., 865, 2365
Webb, R. E., 734, 2053
[Webb, R. W.], 1288
Webber, J. M., 2851
Weber, C. R., 777, 1582
Webster, O. J., 242
Wedding, R. T., 1539
Weibull, G., 1872, 2236
Weigle, J. J., 1768, 2391
Weijer, J., p. 485
Weimer, J. L., 2022
Weir, T. S., 1429
Weiss, J., 47
[Weiss, L.], 2345
Weiss, M. G., 777
Weldon, T. A., 1367
Wellensiek, S. J., 100
[Wellhausen], 1009
Wellhausen, E. J., 1158, [2502, p. 673]
Wellington, R., 1473
[Wells, J. C.], 1134
Welsch, M., 830–4
[Went, F. W.], 2867
[Werner, H. O.], 1288
Wernham, C. C., 318
[Weschcke, C.], 1439
Wester, R. E., 2274
Westergaard, M., [5], 1735
[Westover, K. C.], 1288
Wettstein, F. von, 1326
[Wettstein, W. von], 1486
Wexelsen, H., 1268
Weyers, W. H., 873
Weyland, H., 1626
Whaley, W. G., 1556, 1629, [p. 669]
Wheeler, E. J., [1288], 2782
Whistler, R. L., 2659
Whitaker, T. W., 3051
White, C., 2308
[White, F. A.], 1456
Whitehead, H. A., 914
[Whitehouse, R. N. H.], 2462
Whitfield, C. J., 1043
Whyte, R. O., p. 665
Wickens, G. M., [2817], 2835
Wickizer, V. D., p. 166
Wiebe, G. A., 339
Wiersema, H. T., 2793
Wierzchowski, A., 2020
Wiidakas, W., 289
Wilczynski, J., 9
Wildman, S. G., 971
Wiles, A. B., 3064
Wiles, A. E., 2430
Wilkinson, J., 2352, 2877
Willcox, O. W., 2860
Williams, A. H., 2728
Williams, J. H. (Jun.), 2539
Williams, L. F., 777
Williams, R. C., 2385
Willis, J. L., 2122, 2222, 2999
Willis, S. J., 1884
Wilsie, C. P., 413, 1988
[Wilson, D. J.], 2923
Wilson, E. E., 1448
Wilson, G. B., 867, 871, 1658
Wilson, M. C., 2753–4
Wilson, R. A., 618
Wilten, W., 1185, 1188, 1197, 1201
Winge, Ö., 153
Winkelmann, A., 1302
Winkler, H., 1412
Winslow, M. M., 1433, [1456]
Winstead, N. N., 1563
[Winters, L. M.], p. 672
Wintrebert, P., 23–5
Wirén, G., 1989
Wit, F., 394
[Witkin, E. M.], 5
Witkus, E. R., 55, 2141
Wittenrood, H. G., 1880
Wöber, O., 1368
Wohlrab, W., 1573
Wolf, E. A., 2284
Wolf, F. A., 1375
Wolf, M. J., 1073
Woll, E., 2374
[Wood, C. A.], 594
Wood, G. M., 423
Wood, J. L., 1724
[Wood, R.], 1606
[Wood, R. F.], 1485
[Wood, R. R.], 2867
Woodburn, M., 1704
Woodforde, A. H., [1021], 1044
Woodroffe, R. C., 1691
Woodroof, J. G., 796
Woodrow, A. W., 418
Woods, P. S., 872
Woodward, R. W., 2678
Woodward, V. W., 938
Woodworth, C. M., 2649
Work, P., 1511
Worthington, J. T., 756
[Wortman], 1009
Wright, B. E., 1716
Wright, G. M., 234, 2909
Wright, J. W., 2213, 2993
Wright, S., 21, 2325
Wu, C. S., 1890
Wunderlich, G., 3120
[Wyatt, G. R.], 2345
Wyckoff, R. W. G., 2342
[Wyndham, L.], 1021
Wyss, O., 1717, 2410, 2413

Yadava, R. S., 793
Yakar, N., 880–1
Yamada, T., 2579
Yamaguchi, M., 3022, 3047
Yamamoto, K., 330, 1026, 1192, 2675
Yamamoto, T., 335, 2676
Yamane, Y., 3057
Yamasaki, M., 726
Yamashita, K., 1860
Yamaura, A., 1669, 2730
Yamazaki, W. T., 2583
Yanofsky, C., 136, 138, 2408
Yarimizu, H., 775
Yarnell, S. H., 797, 3124
Yasui, K., 2340
Yates, F., p. 479
[Yates, H. B.], p. 158
Yates, J. J., 424
Yčas, M., 1740
Yokoyama, K., 2216
York, J. O., 1921–2
Yoshida, S., 2710
Yoshii, H., 2725
Yost, H. T. (Jun.), 877–8
Young, H. E., [588], 591
Younger, C. J., 782
Youngner, V. B., 1550, 3058
Yudkin, J., 2411
Yuill, J. L., 1726
Yusuf, N. D., 515

Zadina, J., 2046, 2050
Zaĭceva, A. A., 785
Zaĭkovskaja, N. E., 533
Zakopal, J., 459
Zamecnik, P. C., 920
Zamkovoĭ, G. T., 254
Zamoyska, M., 1294
Zaumeyer, W. J., 2273
Zdriljko, A. F., 2590
Zdruĭkovskaja, A. I., 628
Žebrak, A. R., 1058–9

[Zehetmayr, J. W. L.], 1485
Zelenskiĭ, M. A., 233
[Zeller, A.], 1782
[Zenke, U.], 1486
[Zentmyer, G. A.], 1456
Zerpa, D. M. de, 2743
Židko, E. P., 2841
Ziebur, N. K., 940
Ziegler, A. W., 1653
Zinder, N. D., [5], 908, 910
Zinecker-Brauer, I., 866
Zink, F. W., 3047
[Zirkle, C.], p. 668
Zlatkovský, A., 1536
Zobel, B., 3002
Zohary, M., 642
Zosimovič, V. P., 2107
Zuber, M. S., 2647
Zubkov, I. A., 3066
Zubkus, L. P., 2272
Zucchini, M., 498
Žukovskiĭ, P. M., 2651
[Zürn, F.], 1782
Zvezdkina, A. S., 1274
Zwaan, A. R., 16
Zweifel, J., [1787], 1899, 2684
Zwintzscher, M., 2162

SUBJECT INDEX

to Plant Breeding Abstracts, Volume XXIII

ABACÁ, *see* fibre plants, Musaceae
Aberrations, chromosome, *see* cell division, aberrant, *and* mutation
Abies, *see* softwood trees
Abiogenesis, 2270
Abnormal growth, *see* growth, secondary
Absorption of nutrients, *see* movement of substances within the plant
Absorption of water, *see* movement of substances within the plant
Abutilon, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae
Abyssinia, plant breeding and genetics, 221, 1893
Accessory organs, 183, 433, 529, 561, 792, 899, 1278, 1320, 1325, 1518, 1802, 1866, 1890, 1974, 2077, 2817, *see also* morphology
Acclimatization, 1229
Acenaphthene, effect on the plant, *see* chemical agents, effect on the plant
Acer, *see* maple
Acorus, *see* medicinal plants
Acquired characters, inheritance of, *see* adaptation
Acrocomia, *see* fibre plants, Liliaceae
Actinidia, *see* fruits, minor
Actinomyces, *see* bacteria
Adaptation, 28–30, 32-3, 806, 845, 862, 1274, 1500–1, 1633–5, 1650, 1718, 1730, 1744–55, 2332, 2334–7, 2433–9, p. 339, p. 654
  Cereals, 31, 205, 213, 227, 231–3, 243, 254, 277, 847, 863, 1023, 1045, 1049–50, 1067, 1069, 1115, 1148, 1187, 1190, 1203, 1630, 1783, 1846, 1857, 1861, 1878, 1926, 2337, 2504, 2532–3, 2569–70, 2575, 2625–6, 2680
  Crop plants, 167
  Crop plants, minor, 1537
  Fibre plants, 490, 1063
  Forest trees, 1500, 2214, 2221, 2474, 3000
  Fruits, 596, 607, 628, 651, 667–8, 1421, 1423, 1443, 2174, 2184, 2334, 2950–1, 2954
  Grasses, forage, 1234, 1997
  Leguminous forage plants, 31, 425, 1007, 1234, 1258–9
  Root crops, 445, 447, 1295, 2031, 2790
  Stimulants, plants producing, 1368, 1371, 1383, 1388, 2116
  Sugar plants, 530, 533, 540, 1355, 1357
  Vegetable crops, 706, 738–9, 744, 751, 781, 1537, 1590, 1627, 2272
Aegilops, *see* wheat
Aesculus, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Affinity, *see* sterility
Africa, plant breeding and genetics, 664, 974, 1252, 1315, 1323, 1403, 1797, 2481, 2835, p. 661
Africa, British East, plant breeding and genetics, 986–7, 2552, 2817
Africa, central, plant breeding and genetics, 560, 1202, 2069
Africa, French West, plant breeding and genetics, 1677, 1972, 2071, 2137, 2905, 2962
Africa, north, plant breeding and genetics, 488, 1447, 2188
Africa, South, plant breeding and genetics, 287, 508, 789, 989, 1130, 1345, 1403, 1432, 1797, 1929, 2091, 2097, 2187, 2551, 2639, 2855, 2859, 3021
Agave, 6, 81, 506, 988, 1610
Aghania, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Aging, influence, *see* internal influences acting on the plant
Agriculture, 2116, 2602, p. 662
Agropyron, *see* grasses, minor forage
Agrostis, *see* bent
Aira, *see* grasses, Aveneae
Albinism, inheritance, *see* colour distribution, inheritance
Albugo, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Aleurites, *see* linseed and other drying oils
Alder, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Alfalfa, *see Medicago*
Algae, 8, 2387
Algeria, plant breeding and genetics, 2602
Alkaloids, *see* plant products, quality
Alleles, multiple, *see* allelomorphs, multiple
Alleles, simple, *see* factors, simple
Allelomorphs, multiple, 5, 11, 135, 171, 328, 769, 1273, 1610, 1673, 1908, 2659, 2669, 3116, *see also* factors, simple
Allelomorphs, paired, *see* factors, simple
Allium cepa, *see* onion
Allium, minor species, 182, 721-4, 980, 1523, 2355, 3036
Allometric growth, *see* growth
Allopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Almond, 597, 639–40, 985, 1447–8, 1796, 2180, 2960–1, *see also* nuts, dessert
Aloe, *see Agave*
Alopecurus, *see* grasses, Agrostideae
Alpha rays, *see* α-rays
Alsike clover, *see* clover, Alsike
Alternaria, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Alternation of generations, 874–5, 898, *see also* reproduction
Amaranthus, *see* cereals, minor, *and* green vegetables
Amelanchier, 2194
Amitosis, *see* cell division
Amorphophallus, *see* medicinal plants
Amphidiploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy, *and* hybrids, true breeding
Amygdalus, *see* peach, *and* almond
Anabolism, 5, 825–6, 1605–6, 2005, 2787, 2867, *see also* physiology, plant
Anacardium, *see* cashew
Analysis, chemical, *see* biochemistry, plant
Analysis, factorial, *see* genetics, detailed studies
Analysis, statistical, *see* statistics
Analysis of variance, *see* statistics
Ananas, *see* pineapple
Anatomy, plant, 2760, p. 482
Andropogon, *see* aromatic plants, *and* grasses, Andropogoneae
Aneuploidy, 6, 171, 224–5, 361, 550, 747, 886, 1000, 1164, 1557, 1654, 1892, 1946, 1992, 2159, 2189, 2494, 2877, *see also* cell division, aberrant
Angiosperms, injurious, 159, 618, 983, 988, 1799, 2133, 2480, 2482, *see also* phytopathology
Animals, injurious, 182, 428, 465–6, 554, 615, 630, 669, 674, 751, 758–60, 975, 985, 998, 1007, 1177, 1211, 1264, 1758, 1786, 1796, 1938, 1958, 2274, 2497, 2697, 2752, 2756, 2767, 2799–800, 2815, 2884, 2986, 3085, 3103, 3109, *see also* insects, *and* phytopathology
Aniseed, *see* aromatic seeds
Annona, *see* fruits, Annonaceae
Anomalies of growth, *see* growth, secondary
Anomalies of reduction division, *see* cell division, aberrant

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Anther, *see* flower, *and* pollination
Antheridium, *see* gametangium
Anthesis, *see* pollination
Anthoxanthum, *see* grasses, Phalarideae and allied tribes
Aphanomyces, *see* fungi, Saprolegniales
Aphids, *see* insects
Apium, *see* celery
Apogamy, *see* reproduction, asexual
Apomixis, *see* reproduction, asexual
Apospory, *see* reproduction, asexual
Apparatus, *see* technique, experimental
Apple, cultivated, 607, 1000, 1427, 2480, 2932
  Animals, injurious, 615
  Botany, 203, 611–5, 1422–4, 1426, 2158–60, 2464, 2923, 2933–6, 2938, 2974
  Cytology, 141, 599, 610, 2152, 2159, 2464, 2931, 2938
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 595–6, 614–5, 1425–6, 1431, 2161
  Fungi, 141, 599, 614, 932, 1732, 2162–4, 2475, 2513, 2937–8
  Genetics, 141, 177–8, 594–6, 599, 608–10, 612–4, 932, 1003, 1418–23, 1425–6, 1431, 1732, 1797, 2152, 2156–8, 2160–4, 2464, 2475, 2923, 2930, 2936–9
  Insects, 594, 2923
  Technique, experimental, 609, 611, 1422, 2163
  see also pome fruits
Apple canker, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Apple, crab, *see* apple, wild
Apple scab, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Apple, wild, 2164, *see also* pome fruits
Apricot, 124, 985, 1003, 1430–1, 1796–7, 2170, 2944, 2951, *see also* stone fruits
α-rays, 1655, 1729, 2367, p. 658
Arabia, Aden, plant breeding and genetics, 2817
Arable soils, 2847, p. 480
Arachis, *see groundnut*
Archegonium, *see* gametangium
Arctium, *see* vegetable crops, minor
Argentina, plant breeding and genetics, 669, 674, 1013, 1033, 1035, 1095, 1391, 1812, 1993, 2495, 2497, 2502, 2733, 2778, 3001, 3097
Armeniaca, *see* apricot
Armillaria, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales
Aromatic plants, 563, 2122, 2142, 2222
Aromatic seeds, 799, 2480
Arrow, *see* flower
Artichoke, Jerusalem, 712, 977, 3033
Asclepias, *see* rubber plants, minor
Ascochyta, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Ascorbic acid, *see* vitamins
Asexual reproduction, *see* reproduction, asexual
Ash, *see* biochemistry, plant
Ash (*Fraxinus*), *see* hardwood trees, minor
Ash (*Sorbus*), *see* hardwood trees, minor
Ashbya, *see* fungi, Saccharomycetales
Asia, plant breeding and genetics, 511, 1315, 2725
Asimina, *see* fruits, Annonaceae
Asparagus, 598, 1513, 1524, 1805, 2243, 2475, 3038
Asparagus, *see* asparagus
Aspen, *see* poplar
Aspergillus, *see* fungi, Plectascales
Assemblies, *see* meetings, scientific
Assimilation, *see* anabolism
Astragalus, *see* pulses, minor
Asynapsis, *see* cell division, aberrant, *and* meiosis
Asyndesis, *see* cell division, aberrant
Atavism, *see* reversion
Aubergine, *see* egg plant and related species
Auricle, *see* accessory organs
Australia, plant breeding and genetics, 247, 270, 473, 1007, 1021, 1071, 1891, 1991, 2220, 2222, 2593, 2604, 2746, 2999, 3087
  New South Wales, 324, 409, 1021, 1427, 1453, 1830, 2132, 2223, 2546
Australia—*continued*.
  Queensland, 249, 415, 507, 509, 521–4, 526, 1021, 1346, 1349–50, 1352, 1815, 1924, 2077, 2101, 2105, 2122, 2729, 2817, 2862, 2865, 3105
  South, 1021, 1027, 1098
  Tasmania, 1008, 1021, 1644, 1816, 2930
  Victoria, 1021
  Western, 305, 424, 1021, 1569, 1589, 2082
Austria, plant breeding and genetics, 545, 552, 1376, 1380, 1782, 2525–6, 2540, 2634, 2773, 2775, 2809, 2869, 2874, 2880, 2998, 3031
Autopolyploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Autosomes, *see* nucleus, structure
Auxins, *see* hormones
Avena, *see* oats
Avocado, 1456, 2966
Awn, *see* flower

BACK crossing, *see* hybridization
Back mutation, *see* mutation, back
Bacteria, 5, 45, 105–26, 148, 824, 826–42, 905–27, 968–72, 1605–6, 1644, 1685–728, 1767, 1771–2, 1774, 1801, 2345, 2390–416, 2432, 2434, 2460, p. 657, p. 663, p. 668
  Cereals, 320, 1033
  Crop plants, minor, 181, 2906
  Fibre plants, 124, 182, 986, 1322–3, 2076, 2817, 2834–5
  Forest trees, 1485, 1496
  Fruits, 124, 599, 1001, 1003, 2152, 2164, 2942
  Leguminous forage plants, 383, 412, 991, 1263–4, 1811, 2008, 2010, 2423, 2752
  Root crops, 177, 995, 997, 1288, 1299, 1809, 2045–6, 2792
  Stimulants, plants producing, 555, 995–6, 1001, 1381, 2493
  Sugar plants, 523, 2099
  Vegetable crops, 197, 754, 766, 781, 991, 996, 1532, 1563, 1574, 1790, 2494, 3123
  see also phytopathology
Bajra, *see* millet
Baking quality, *see* plant products, quality
Balance, chromosome, *see* nucleus, structure
Balkan countries, plant breeding and genetics, 1031, 1065, 1148, 1377, 1789–92, 1917, 2176, 2265, 2478, 2598, 2681–2, 2926
Balm, *see* aromatic plants, *and* medicinal plants
Bamboo, *see* grasses, minor forage
Bambusa, *see* grasses, minor forage
Banana, 662–4, 974, 1465, 1467–9, 2200, 2480, 2487, 2978
Barberry, 654, *see also* bush fruits, minor
Barbs, *see* flower
Barley, 164, 169, 195, 340–1, 987, 1005, 1019, 1188, 1826, 1830, 1942, 1944, 1954, 2461, 2540, 2553, 2687–8, p. 344
  Animals, injurious, 1786, 1958
  Botany, 167, 326, 330–5, 343, 975, 979, 1021, 1027, 1057, 1188, 1190–4, 1196, 1796, 1801, 1807, 1809, 1945, 1947–53, 1956, 2331, 2675–83, p. 485
  Cytology, 5, 167, 173, 863, 1057, 1179, 1189–91, 1199, 1807, 1946–8, 1957, 2331, 2477, 2670–4
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 242, 336, 1000, 1198, 1786, 1956
  Diseases, general studies, 991, 1945, 2476
  Fungi, 183, 329, 336–9, 985, 1000, 1021, 1036, 1199, 1801, 1956–7, 2497, 2684–5
  Genetics, 5, 31, 167, 171, 183–4, 208, 242, 325–30, 333–4, 336–8, 342–3, 863, 975, 977, 979, 985, 991, 995–6, 998, 1000, 1002, 1021, 1027, 1057, 1180–90, 1192–4, 1196–201, 1611, 1780, 1786, 1788, 1795–6, 1801, 1807, 1809, 1943–5, 1947, 1949–50, 1952–3, 1955–7, 1959–60, 2331, 2461, 2465, 2476–7, 2480, 2493–4, 2497, 2528, 2667–70, 2674–5, 2677–82, 2685–6, p. 485

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Barley—*continued.*
Physiology, 863
Taxonomy, 1195–7
Technique, experimental, 325, 1190, 1951
Viruses, 2686
see also cereals
Barley scald, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Basisporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
B chromosomes, *see* aneuploidy
Bean, broad, *see* bean (*Vicia*)
Bean, field (in America), *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Bean, field (in Gt. Britain), *see* bean (*Vicia*)
Bean, French, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Bean, kidney, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Bean, Lima, 182, 1580–1, 2274, 2520, 3106, *see also* pulses
Bean (*Phaseolus*), 182, 195, 197, 2269, 2502, 2520
Animals, injurious, 3103
Bacteria, 197, 766, 991, 1790
Botany, 171, 556, 763–4, 1576, 1578, 2270–2, 3093, 3098–9
Cytology, 49, 763, 767, 1764, 2270, 2273, 3097, 3102
Diseases, general studies, 1807, 2502, 3093, 3100
Fungi, 197, 767, 991, 1001, 1577–8, 1764, 2485, 3101–3
Genetics, 164, 167, 177, 764–6, 815, 980, 991, 994, 998, 1001, 1575, 1577, 1579, 1790, 1807, 1811, 1813, 2269–73, 2480, 2485, 3014, 3093, 3100–1, 3103
Insects, 2502
Taxonomy, 169, 3014
Technique, experimental, 2272
Viruses, 164, 556, 768, 1579, 2273, 3101, 3105
see also pulses
Bean, snake, *see* pulses, minor
Bean, soya, 282, 2278, 2499, 2520–1, 3111
Animals, injurious, 3109
Bacteria, 781, 2494
Botany, 182, 773–80, 1585–7, 1807, 2331, 2480, 3108, 3110
Cytology, 776, 1585–6, 2331
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 243, 780, 1587
Fungi, 1588, 2277
Genetics, 167, 183, 243, 771–2, 776, 778, 780–1, 783, 1004, 1582–4, 1587, 1807, 1814, 2275–7, 2331, 2480, 2494, 2496, 3093, 3108
Insects, 3110
Technique, experimental, 3108
see also pulses, *and* leguminous forage plants
Bean, velvet, 162, 998
Bean (*Vicia*), 5, 95, 169, 173, 762, 784, 881, 1649, 2268, 2341, 2344–5, 2374, 2476, 3094–6, p. 658, *see also* pulses
Bearding, *see* flower
Bechuanaland, plant breeding and genetics, 990, 2095
Beech, 1485–6, 2995, *see also* hardwood trees
Beet, 164, 169, 190, 435, 1357, 1786, 2026, 3015, *see also* root crops
Beet, fodder, *see* mangel
Beet, forage, *see* mangel
Beet, sugar, *see* sugar beet
Belgium, plant breeding and genetics, 237, 362-3, 386, 470, 1663, 1990, 2260, 2476
Bent, 390, 1807, 1985, *see also* grasses, forage
Berberis, *see* barberry
Berries, *see* fruit, *and* bush fruits
Beta, *see* beet, mangel, *and* sugar beet
Beta rays, *see* β-rays
Betula, *see* birch
Bibliographies, 353, 580, 1391, 2259, p. 485, p. 654, p. 656, p. 662
Bilberry, *see Vaccinium*
Biochemistry, 5–6, 41–8, 51, 65, 100, 109, 112, 118–9, 137, 142, 144, 149, 160, 167, 182, 258, 305–6, 408, 423, 522, 639, 690, 717–8, 740, 752, 757, 810, 852–5, 865, 880, 909, 926, 929, 972, 996, 998, 1007, 1079,
Biochemistry—*continued.*
1133–4, 1168–70, 1175–6, 1222, 1272, 1296, 1605–6, 1642–3, 1674, 1693–5, 1701, 1707–11, 1718, 1730, 1733, 1737, 1771, 1776, 1786, 1793, 1805, 1807, 1881, 1932–3, 1941, 1977, 1993, 2000, 2003–4, 2052, 2122, 2142, 2177, 2218, 2222, 2268, 2338–9, 2341, 2344–50, 2354, 2365, 2390, 2400, 2404–6, 2426, 2442, 2459–60, 2650, 2658, 2677, 2737, 2759, 2801, 2867, 2996, 2999, 3077, p. 340, p. 669, p. 670
Biology, 145, 1454, p. 345, p. 347, p. 480
Biometry, 1454
Biotypes of higher plants, 415, 677–8, 690, 698–9, 977, 1219, 1239, 1243, 1255, 1265, 1485, 1494, 1505, 1510, 1521, 1606, 1873, 1910, 2122, 2184, 2216, 2222, 2226–7, 2999, 3002–3, 3008–11, p. 666
Biotypes of pathogens
Bacteria, 599, 2045
Fungi, Chytridiales, 1302
Fungi, Hyphomycetes, 1029, 1037, 1390, 1543, 1566, 2494
Fungi, Melanconiales, 1764
Fungi, Mycelia sterilia, 1766
Fungi, Peronosporales, 104, 755, 975, 995, 1288, 1300, 1408, 1465, 1564–5, 1723, 1804, 2047–9, 2111, 2793
Fungi, Pyrenomycetes, 141, 1230, 2166–7
Fungi, Sphaeropsidales, 1175
Fungi, Uredinales, 246–9, 269–70, 495–6, 798, 991, 1002, 1021, 1035, 1085–9, 1094, 1106, 1109–12, 1809, 1836, 1886–92, 1903, 1957, 1991, 2132, 2537, 2593–5, 2613–4
Fungi, Ustilaginales, 393, 1084, 1106, 1199, 1966, 2734
Viruses, 104, 560, 770, 971, 991, 1288, 1359, 1458, 1466, 1569, 2053, 2058, 2273
Birch, 687, 1499, 1698, *see also* hardwood trees
Bird's foot trefoil, *see* leguminous forage plants, Loteae
Bisexual organisms, 570, 996, 1486, 3059, *see also* sex
Blackarm, *see* bacteria
Blackberry, 657, 1460, 2191, 2464, *see also Rubus*
Black currant, 594, 650, 2923, *see also Ribes*
Black locust, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Blight, chestnut, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Blight, early potato, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Blight, late potato *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Blindness of oats, *see* viruses
Bloom, *see* flower
Blueberry, *see Vaccinium*
Boehmeria, *see* ramie
Bolting, *see* growth
Borecole, *see* kale
Botanists, *see* personalities
Botany, systematic, *see* taxonomy
Botrytis, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Bouteloua, *see* grasses, Chlorideae
Brachysporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Bradytely, *see* evolution,
Bramble, *see* blackberry
Branches, *see* stem
Branches, shedding, *see* shedding of parts
Brassica, *see* broccoli, Brussels sprouts, cabbage, cauliflower, kale, kohl rabi, oil plants, Cruciferae, swede, *and* turnip
β-rays, 171, 605, 876
Brazil, plant breeding and genetics, 382, 558, 1009, 1253, 1387, 1406, 1436, 1843–4, 1896, 2114–5, 2266, 2545, 2608, 2856
Brazil nut, *see* nuts, dessert, minor
Breadth, inheritance, 1786, 1936, 2499, 2640, 3063
Bremia, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Brinjal, *see* egg plant and related species
Broad bean, *see* bean (*Vicia*)
Broccoli, 178, 182, 185, 728, *see also* cauliflower
Bromus, 6, 182, 184, 203, 383, 392–3, 979, 1003, 1242–4, 1986–9
Broom corn, *see Sorghum*
Broom rape, *see* angiosperms, injurious

Brown rot, tobacco, *see* bacteria
Brussels sprouts, 1536, 2461, 3041, 3043–4
Buckwheat, 197, 258–61, 977, 1079, 1100, 2605, *see also* cereals
Bud sports, *see* segregation, somatic
Bulbil, *see* reproduction, vegetative, organs
Bunt, *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Burdock, *see* vegetable crops, minor
Bush fruits, 1008, 1414, *see also* fruit crops
Bush fruits, minor, 1678
Bush nut, *see* nuts, dessert, minor
Butyrospermum, *see* oil plants

CABBAGE, 167, 182, 705, 727, 977, 980, 1005, 1009, 1503, 1525–34, 2244, 2256, 2477, 2775, 3014, 3017, 3040–1
Cacao, 186, 559–60, 1004, 1813–4, 1988, 2117–9, 2482, 2499, 2888–92
Cages, *see* technique, experimental
Cajanus, *see* pulses, minor
Calamagrostis, *see* grasses, Agrostideae
Camelina, *see* oil plants
Camellia, *see* tea
Canada, plant breeding and genetics, 104, 197, 222, 225, 271, 336, 414, 419, 579, 681, 689, 699, 771–2, 804, 991, 1114, 1131, 1199, 1243, 1256, 1304–5, 1588, 1801, 1951, 1957, 2000, 2007, 2013, 2047, 2057, 2080, 2415, 2484, 2519–20, 2534, 2541, 2580, 2668, 2867, 2922, 2937, 3074, p. 345
Canarium, *see* fruits, minor
Canary grass, 192, 1992
Cannabis, *see* hemp
Cantala, *see* Agave
Cantaloupe, *see* melon
Caoutchouc, *see* rubber (*Hevea*)
Capsicum, *see* pepper (*Capsicum*)
Caragana, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Cardoon, 3039
Carica, *see* papaya
Carnauba palm, *see* wax plants
Carpel, *see* flower
Carpellody, *see* flower
Carpinus, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Carrot, 164, 167, 704–5, 709–10, 1005, 1514–5, 3015, 3020–6
Carthamus, *see* sunflower and similar oil plants
Carya, *see* pecan
Caryocinesis, *see* mitosis
Caryology, *see* nucleus, general studies
Caryopsis, *see* seed
Caryotheca, *see* nucleus, structure
Caryotype, *see* nucleus, structure
Cashew, 2487, *see also* nuts, dessert, minor
Cassava, 362, 986, 988, 1799, 2109, 2481–2
Cassia, *see* medicinal plants
Castanea, *see* chestnut
Castor oil plant, 570, 983, 1000, 2127–8, 2496, 2903, 2905
Catabolism, 864, 1261, 1670–1, 2567, 2867, *see also* physiology, plant
Catenation, *see* cell division, aberrant
Cauliflower, 182, 980–1, 1529, 1536, 2775
Cecidology, *see* galls
Cedar, *see* softwood trees
Celebrities, *see* personalities
Celery, 998, 1539, 3014–5, 3047
Cell, *see* cytology
Cell division, 852, 862–5, 1650, *see also* cytology
Cell division, aberrant, 5–6, 66–70, 876–9, 1612, 2314, 2366–70, 2372, p. 658
  Cereals, 5, 71, 171, 217, 223, 1801, 1854, 1931, 2331, 2547, 2562, 2622, 2673, p. 658
  Fibre plants, 172, 506, 1330, 2842
  Fruits, 616, 2331, 2371
  Grasses, forage, 383, 1999, 2622, p. 658
Cell division—*continued.*
  Leguminous, forage plants, 2765, 2768
  Root crops, 2475,
  Stimulants plants producing, 546, 548
  Vegetable crops, 5, 72–7, 716, 762, 880–1, 1538, 1655–8, 2331, 2371, 2373–4, 3075, p. 658
Cell, general biology, 1644
Cell physiology, 2360, 2378
Cell sap, *see* protoplasm
Cell structure, 188, 1661, 2338–9, 2385, p. 481, *see also* cytology
Central American states, plant breeding and genetics, 2485, 2916, 2980
Centromere, *see* nucleus, structure
Cephalosporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Cerasus, *see* cherry, cultivated, *and* cherry, wild
Ceratostomella, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Cercospora, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Cercosporella, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Cercosporina, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Cereals, 196, 199, 204, 206–7, 981, 1018, 1020–1, 1032, 1782, 1829–30, 1833, 1838–9, 1841, 2477, 2521–3, 2540–1
  Botany, 167, 169, 192, 203, 991, 1021, 1025–31, 1034, 1630, 1783, 1787, 1832, 1947, 2504, 2529, 2531, 2533–4, 2536
  Cytology, 169, 192, 202, 1025, 1030, 1035, 1037, 1059, 1782, 1836–7, 1942, 2455, 2537–8
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 205, 985, 1834–5
  Diseases, general studies, 204, 1033, 1787, 2529, 2531, 2535–6, 2543
  Fungi, 1034–7, 1836–7, 2455, 2502, 2537
  Genetics, 167, 169–70, 200–2, 204–5, 208, 243, 847, 977, 980–1, 985, 1021–4, 1027–8, 1030, 1059, 1630, 1781, 1783, 1787, 1818, 1831, 1836–40, 1937, 1947, 1969, 2455, 2462, 2473, 2502, 2504, 2524–6, 2528–34, 2536, 2542
  Insects, 2538
  Taxonomy, 1022
  Technique, experimental, 1021, 1023, 1831, 1840, 2533
  Viruses, 2539
Cereals, for forage, 282
Cereals, minor, 382, 2730
Ceylon, plant breeding and genetics, 494, 557, 588, 591, 634, 792, 983–4, 1206, 1210, 1217, 1219, 1314, 1322, 1353, 1410, 1572, 2064, 2066–7, 2074, 2113, 2123, 2147, 2451, 2700, 2820, 2824, 2829
Chalara, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Chamaecyparis, *see* softwood trees
Chemical agents, effect on the plant, 5, 26, 46, 59, 67, 69–70, 78, 84–9, 110–1, 120–1, 126, 130, 143, 156, 171, 816, 824, 858–60, 869, 879, 885, 889–95, 915, 920, 930, 939, 951–3, 1626, 1651, 1662, 1668–9, 1697, 1715–7, 1722, 1731, 1735, 1763, 2345, 2360, 2364, 2367, 2370, 2377, 2379–80, 2390, 2393, 2396–7, 2410–1, 2417, 2422, 2456, p. 658
  Cereals, 71, 90–1, 167, 192, 264, 302, 349, 975, 983, 1034, 1048, 1057, 1112, 1116, 1134, 1192, 1214, 1216, 1801, 1856–7, 1859, 1948–9, 1963, 1971, 2331, 2575, 2675, 2716
  Crop plants, 167, 192, 2383
  Crop plants, minor, 568, 571, 581, 983, 1404, 1793, 1805, 2129, 2141, 2143
  Fibre plants, 81, 171, 192, 487, 498, 1313, 1318, 1338, 2080, 2381, 2816, 2831
  Forest trees, 164, 701
  Fruits, 594, 600, 1628, 2201, 2331, 2371, 2923, 2955, 2965
  Grasses, forage, 6, 192, 386, 1007, 1254
  Leguminous forage plants, 31, 171, 1007, 1266, 2768
  Root crops, 167, 453, 477, 1288, 1292, 2036
  Stimulants, plants producing, 171, 550, 561, 1370, 2121, 2869, 2888, 2894–5
  Sugar plants, 171, 2867

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Chemical agents—*continued*.
Vegetable crops, 5, 58, 72–7, 81–2, 92–5, 171, 726, 732, 747, 867–8, 870–2, 880–1, 883, 896, 1526, 1530, 1540–2, 1585–6, 1606, 1627, 1655–8, 1663–4, 1793, 1805, 2239, 2263, 2331, 2345, 2362, 2371–4, 2382, 3045, 3053, 3078, p. 658
Chemistry, plant, *see* biochemistry
Chemosynthesis, *see* anabolism
Chilli, *see* pepper (*Capsicum*)
Chenopodium, *see* cereals, minor
Cherimoyer, *see* fruits, Annonaceae
Cherry, cultivated, 621–2, 1003, 1414, 2152, 2464, 2943, 2947–8, *see also* stone fruits
Cherry, wild, 850, 1007, *see also* stone fruits
Chestnut, 636–7, 977, 1439, 1442, 1497, 2218, 2958–9, *see also* nuts, dessert, *and* hardwood trees
Chestnut blight, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Chiasma, *see* meiosis
Chickpea, 173, 585, 789–92, 985, 1595, 1793, 1796, 2282–3, 2467, 2480, 3121
Chicory, 598
Chile, plant breeding and genetics, 466, 2502, 2592
Chimeras, 27, 610, 843, 1045, 1288, 1290–1, 1447, 2155, 2174, 2940, 3058, *see also* somatic segregation
China, plant breeding and genetics, 439, 519, 1228
China grass, *see* ramie
China jute, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae
Chive, *see Allium*, minor species
Chloris, *see* grasses, Chlorideae
Chlorophyll deficiency, inheritance, *see* colour distribution, inheritance
Chlorosis, 1439
Chlorotic streak, *see* viruses
Chromatids, *see* meiosis
Chromatin, *see* nucleus, structure,
Chromocrea, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Chromosomes, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, aberrations, *see* cell division, aberrant
Chromosomes, fragments, *see* aneuploidy
Chromosomes, inert regions, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, maps, 933–4, 1009, 1162, 1912, 2653, 3114–5, *see also* factors, serial order along the chromosome
Chromosomes, movement, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, number, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, pairing, *see* meiosis
Chromosomes, sex, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, structure, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, supernumerary, *see* aneuploidy
Chromosomes, X, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, Y, *see* nucleus, structure
Chromosomes, *see also* polyploidy, haploidy
Chrysanthemum, *see* insecticides
Cicatrization, *see* shedding of parts
Cicer, *see* chickpea
Cichorium, *see* chicory
Cinchona, 807, 2916
Circulation of nutrients, *see* movement of substances within the plant
Citronella, *see* aromatic plants
Citrullus, *see* water melon
Citrus, *see* citrus fruits, grapefruit, *and* lemon
Citrus fruits, 124, 171, 627–32, 983, 1000, 1434–7, 1797, 1968, 2174, 2471, 2480, 2952, *see also* fruit crops
Cladosporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Classification, botanical, *see* taxonomy
Clasterosporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Claviceps, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Climate, 1038, 1510, p. 345
Climate, effect on the plant, 534, 1665
Cline, *see* variation under natural conditions
Clone, *see* reproduction, asexual
Clove, 2480, *see also* fruits, Myrtaceae
Clover, 31, 167, 182, 198, 416, 1005, 1266–7, 1786, 2423, 2755–6, *see also* leguminous forage plants
Clover, Alsike, 184
Clover, crimson, 999, 2016
Clover, Japanese, *see Lespedeza*
Clover, red, 167, 183, 267, 276, 417–21, 994, 1260, 1268–70, 1785, 1805, 1807, 1814, 2011–2, 2757–8
Clover, subterranean, 424, 1008, 2763
Clover, sweet, 183–4, 429, 1003, 1275, 2768–9
Clover, white, 422–3, 1271–3, 1803, 2013–5, 2759–62
Club root, *see* fungi, Chytridiales
Coccinia, *see* gourds, minor
Cocksfoot, 1005, 1240–1, 1805, 1983–4, 2494, 2736–7, *see also* grasses, forage
Cocoa, *see* cacao
Coconut, 184, 186, 983–4
Cocos, *see* coconut
Cocoyam, *see* starch plants, minor
Coffea, *see* coffee
Coffee, 558, 986–8, 1009, 1386–7, 2114–6, 2485, 2487, 2886–7, p. 348
Cola, *see* kola
Colchicine, effect on the plant, *see* chemical agents, effect on the plant
Cold, effect on the plant, *see* temperature, low, effect on the plant
Cold damage, *see* temperature, low, damage due to
Collar rot, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Collection, plant, *see* plant introduction
Colletotrichum, *see* fungi, Melanconiales
Colocasia, *see* starch plants, minor
Colour, inheritance, 5–6, 109, 131, 201, 357–8, 360, 372–3, 619, 713, 741–2, 769, 776, 791, 811, 844, 962, 977, 985, 1087, 1156–7, 1159, 1171, 1223, 1288, 1403, 1547, 1550, 1610–1, 1726, 1807, 1890, 1892, 1927, 1941, 1964, 2016, 2157, 2206, 2274–6, 2282, 2395, 2494, 2502, 2558, 2602, 2653–4, 2678, 2707, 2709, 2717, 2730, 2812, 2816, 2899, 2995, 3068–71, 3073, 3077, 3093, 3106, 3113, 3115–6, p. 484
Colour distribution, inheritance, 5, 208, 685, 687, 1103, 1125, 1212, 1273, 1316, 1486, 1969, 2710, 2818, 3007, 3051, 3113
Colza, *see* oil plants, Cruciferae
Commelina, *see* pigment plants
Complementary factors, *see* factors, multiple
Conferences, *see* meetings, scientific
Congo, Belgian, plant breeding and genetics, 631, 1777, 1913, 2068, 2116, 2138–9, 2145, 2914, p. 342
Congresses, *see* meetings, scientific
Conifers, *see* softwood trees
Copernicia, *see* wax plants
Coprinus, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales
Cooking quality, *see* plant products, quality
Corchorus, *see* jute
Coriander, *see* aromatic seeds
Coriandrum, *see* aromatic seeds
Corn, in America, *see* maize
Corn, in British Commonwealth, *see* cereals, *and* wheat
Corn, pop, *see* popcorn
Corn, sweet, *see* sweet corn
Cornelian cherry, *see* fruits, minor
Cornus, *see* fruits, minor
Correlation, *see* statistics
Corticium, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales
Corylus, *see* hazel
Coryneum, *see* fungi, Melanconiales
Cotton, 5, 124, 172–3, 181–2, 484–8, 492, 494, 815, 983–4, 986, 988, 991, 996–9, 1019, 1063, 1310–7, 1322–3, 1325, 1794, 1797, 1811–2, 1815, 1818, 2065–70, 2074–6, 2482–3, 2486, 2496–7, 2521, 2817–23, 2825–8, 2834–7, 2853, p. 348, p. 667
Animals, injurious, 182
Bacteria, 124, 182, 986, 1322–3, 2076, 2817, 2834–5
Botany, 485, 487, 489–91, 493, 796, 1000, 1009, 1061, 1310, 1313, 1318–21, 1324, 1677, 1811, 2071–3, 2077, 2506, 2817–8, 2824, 2829–33

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Cotton—*continued.*
Cytology, 487, 996, 1000, 1313, 1315–8, 2070, 2817, 2828, 2831
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 485, 492, 2817
Diseases, general studies, 983
Fungi, 182, 991, 997, 999, 1310, 2068, 2817–8, 2836
Genetics, 5, 172–3, 181–2, 484–92, 494, 796, 815, 983–4, 986, 988, 991, 996–1000, 1061, 1063, 1310–7, 1319–20, 1322–5, 1794, 1797, 1811–2, 1815, 1818, 2066–9, 2071, 2073–7, 2482–3, 2486, 2496–7, 2506, 2817–31, 2833–5, p. 348
Insects, 493, 1310, 1322, 1324, 2077, 2817, 2837
Taxonomy, 2828
Technique, experimental, 124, 489–91, 493, 1314, 1318, 2076, 2506, 2817–8, 2832–3, 2835
Viruses, 2817
see also fibre plants
Couch grass, *see* grasses, minor forage
Court noué, *see* viruses
Cowpea, *see Dolichos*
Crambe, *see* oil plants, *and* starch plants, minor
Cranberry, *see* bush fruits
Creation, special, *see* abiogenesis
Cress, water, *see* water cress
Crimson clover, *see* clover, crimson
Cronartium, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Crop plants, minor, p. 486
Cropping, *see* yield
Cross incompatibility, *see* sterility
Cross pollination, *see* pollination
Crossing, *see* hybridization
Crossing, distant, *see* hybridization, distant
Crossing, interspecific, *see* hybridization, distant
Crossing over, 5–6, 12, 81, 103, 108, 128–9, 298, 328, 358, 813–4, 906, 949, 968, 1084, 1161, 1164, 1186, 1557, 1601, 1774, 1806, 1941, 2320–1, 2375, 2494, 2557–8 2631, 2670, 2681–2, 2708–9, 2717, 2761, 2867, 2879, 2899, 3113, 3118, *see also* factors, serial order along the chromosome
Crotalaria, *see* hemp, sunn, *and* leguminous forage plants, Podalyrieae, Genisteae
Cryptostegia, *see* rubber plants, minor
Cubé, *see* insecticides
Cucumber, 737–40, 980–1, 995, 997, 1549–51, 1806, 2249–50, 2475, 3015, 3049, 3063–5
Cucumis, *see* cucumber, *and* melon
Cucurbita, 706, 735, 994, 1546–8, 1796, 3048, 3057–60
Culture methods, *see* technique, experimental
Cumulative factors, *see* factors, multiple
Cupressus, *see* softwood trees
Curly top, *see* virus
Currant (*Ribes*), see *Ribes*
Curvularia, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Custard apple, *see* fruits, Annonaceae
Cutting, *see* reproduction, vegetative, artificial
Cycloconium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Cydonia, *see* quince
Cyphomandra, 3076
Cypress, *see* softwood trees
Cystopus, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Cytomixis, *see* nucleus, modifications
Cytology, 5, 38, 115, 601, 1605, 1638, 1757, 2334–7, p. 481, p. 657
Cytoplasm, *see* protoplasm
Cytoplasmic granules, *see* protoplasm
Cytoplasmic inclusions, *see* protoplasm
Cytoplasmic inheritance, 5, 14–5, 154, 171, 315, 360, 927, 947, 950, 999, 1122, 1126, 1134, 1136, 1167, 1312, 1326, 1368, 1493, 1518, 1607, 1616–8, 1640, 1737, 1763, 1930, 2448, 2652, 2710, 2861, 3028, 3058, 3074, p. 656, p. 668
Cytospora, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Czechoslovakia, plant breeding and genetics, 277, 459, 497, 1028, 1388, 1405, 1475, 1527, 1536, 1874, 2046, 2748
DACTYLIS, *see* cocksfoot
Daucus, *see* carrot
Death, 2360
Deciduous trees, *see* hardwood trees
Decomposition, *see* death
Defoliation, *see* shedding of parts
Deletion, *see* interchange
Denmark, plant breeding and genetics, 190, 198, 208, 342, 396, 542, 700, 710, 737, 823, 948, 981, 1120, 1255, 1265, 1296, 1508, 1593, 1667, 1780, 1786, 1830, 1838–9, 2121, 2211, 2215, 2601, 2623, 2628, 2688, 2808, 2839
Design of field experiments, 1–4, 171, 193, 293, 384, 394, 409, 594, 728, 801, 803–4, 1021, 1076, 1235, 1468, 1782, 1994, 2296–306, 2388, 2502, 2818, 2923
Derris, *see* insecticides
Desquamation, *see* shedding of parts
Deuterophoma, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Development, 6, 991, 1811, 1823, 2504, p. 668, *see also* physiology, plant
Dewberry, *see Rubus*
Diagrams, 2511
Diaporthe, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Dichanthium, *see* grasses, Andropogoneae
Dichelachne, *see* grasses, Agrostideae
Dichroa, *see* medicinal plants
Didymaria, *see* fungi, Mycelia sterilia
Didymella, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Differentiation, *see* growth
Digitalis, *see* medicinal plants
Diluters, *see* modifiers
Diluting factors, *see* modifiers
Dimentions, inheritance, 583, 650, 725, 899, 1126, 2160, 2196, 2271, 2761, 3118
Dimorphism, sexual, *see* sex
Diospyros, *see* kaki
Diplodia, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Directed mutation, *see* mutation, induced
Diseases, *see* phytopathology
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 485, 492, 1353, 2571
Distant crossing, *see* hybridization, distant
Distant hybridization, *see* hybridization, distant
Distribution, geographical, *see* plant geography
Dolichos, 769–70, 990, 997, 1793, 1797, 2480, 2520, 3107, *see also* leguminous forage plants
Dominance, 497, 1403, 1591, 1611, 1716, 1741, 2167, 2256, 2630, p. 668, *see also* genetics, detailed studies
Dormancy, *see* growth
Dothidella, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Drought damage, *see* temperature, high, damage due to
Dry berry, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Dryness, *see* temperature, high, damage due to
Duplicate genes, *see* factors, multiple
Dutch elm disease, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Dwarfing, inheritance, *see* height, inheritance
Dye plants, *see* pigment plants

EAR, *see* flower
Earliness, inheritance
Cereals, 167, 205, 212–4, 216, 219, 221–2, 243, 247, 286, 296, 313, 322, 345, 378, 381–2, 975, 977, 980, 1000, 1021, 1083, 1124, 1134, 1173, 1185–6, 1196–7, 1201, 1786, 1801, 1846–8, 1861, 1880, 1897, 1899–900, 1925–6, 1934, 1972, 2499, 2531, 2536, 2547, 2554–5, 2615–6, 2668, 2681, 2705–6
Crop plants, minor, 173, 977, 991, 1021, 1392, 1784, 2125, 2133
Fibre plants, 172–3, 494, 1061, 1063, 2082, 2518
Forest trees, 1485
Fruits, 165, 595, 599, 614, 624, 626, 671–2, 978, 1421, 1434, 1439, 1441, 1450–1, 1480, 2152, 2156, 2161, 2204, 2208, 2947, 2949, 2970
Grasses, forage, 975, 1000, 1786

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Earliness—*continued.*
Leguminous forage plants, 417, 425, 427, 1260, 1268, 1274, 1786, 2475
Root crops, 975, 1282, 1289, 1292, 1809
Stimulants, plants producing, 1007, 2477, 2874
Sugar plants, 1800
Vegetable crops, 164, 243, 598, 601, 705, 746, 753, 783, 991, 994, 2234, 2251, 2264, 2269, 2480, 3100
Early blight of potatoes, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
East Indies, plant breeding and genetics, 366, 370, 433, 587, 592, 1278, 1385, 1776, 1968, 2113, 2144, 2148, 2266
Echinochloa, *see* millet
Ecology, 397, 903, 977, 1225, 1605–6, 2184, 2188, 2190, 2735, *see also* botany
Ecotypes, *see* biotypes
Ecuador, plant breeding and genetics, 2890
Eddo, *see* starch plants, minor
Eelworm, *see* animals, injurious
East Indies, plant breeding and genetics, 186, 583–4, 587, 1004, 1218, 1814, 2146, 2149, 2917, 2919, 2958
Egg plant and related species, 171, 182, 706, 988, 995, 1571, 2261–3, 3088–90
Egypt, plant breeding and genetics, 2599, 2821, p. 667
Ehrharta, *see* grasses, Phalarideae and allied tribes
Éire, plant breeding and genetics, 2054, 2461
Elaeagnus, *see* fruits, Elaeagnaceae
Elaeis, *see* oil plants, Palmaceae
Electricity, 2475, *see also* physics
Eleusine, *see* millet
Elm, 1485, 1496, 1500, 2474, *see also* hardwood trees
Elm disease, Dutch, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Elsinoe, *see* fungi, Protodiscales
Elymus, *see* grasses, minor forage
Embryo, 171, 628, 631, 1070, 1190, 1374, 1486, 1676–8, 1801, 1805, 2071, 2232, 2272, 2566, 2732
Embryology, *see* reproductive organs
Endomitosis, 55, 84, 954, 2444, *see also* cell division
Endosperm, 5, 1163, 1170, 1606, 1807, p. 668
Endosperm, development, *see* seed development
Endothia, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
England, plant breeding and genetics, 37, 104, 110–1, 120, 123, 163, 193, 195, 199, 224, 262, 495, 543, 556, 561, 577–8, 594, 805, 849, 1142, 1180, 1188, 1414, 1458, 1485, 1491, 1513, 1540, 1601, 1649, 1690, 1706, 1714, 1726, 1772, 1778, 1826, 1829, 1859, 1889, 1914, 1953, 2027, 2166–7, 2189, 2199, 2290, 2296, 2324, 2371, 2403, 2424, 2430, 2453, 2462–4, 2524, 2572, 2610, 2618–9, 2877, 2894, 2896–8, 2923, 2940, 2990–1, 3013, 3038, 3041, 3043–4, p. 343, p. 485
Environment, *see* adaptation
Environmental factors, 98–9
Environmental factors, effect on the plant, 1489
Enzymes, 5–6, 152–5, 916–8, 943, 957–60, 1615, 1625, 1696, 1712, 1738–40, 1742, 2407–8, 2420–1, 2427, 2431, 2447–8, *see also* biochemistry
Epigeal germination, *see* germination
Ephedra, *see* medicinal plants
Epistasis, *see* dominance
Ergot, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Erianthus, *see* sugar cane
Eriobotrya, *see* loquat
Error, probable, *see* statistics
Eruca, *see* oil plants, Cruciferae
Erysiphe, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Ethnos, *see* variation under natural conditions
Eucalyptus, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Euchlaena, *see* maize
Eugenia, *see* fruits, Myrtaceae, *and* clove
Euonymus, *see* gutta percha plants
Euploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Europe, plant breeding and genetics, 655, 678, 1315, 1782, 1820, 1935, 2210, 2358, 2505, 2591, 2759
Eurotia, *see* forage plants, minor
Euphoria, *see* fruits, minor
Evolution, general studies, 5–6, 23–4, 32–5, 126, 202, 225, 277, 846–7, 888, 898, 1050, 1115, 1203, 1274, 1501, 1506, 1537, 1631–5, 1681, 2353, 2376, p. 339, p. 341
Evolution of minor taxonomic units, 79, 848–50, 1605, 1608, 1636–7
Cereals, 314, 1009, 1158–60, 1190, 1928, 2670, p. 629, p. 670, p. 673
Crop plants, 1824
Fibre plants, 1315, 1339
Forest trees, 2213, 2998
Fruits, 850, 974, 1449, 1467
Grasses, forage, 1605
Sugar plants, 1793
Vegetable crops, 1525, 1538
Exoascus, *see* fungi, Protodiscales
Exotic species, introduction, *see* plant introduction
Experiments, *see* technique, experimental
Experiments, field, *see* design of field experiments
External characters, inheritance, 5, 209, 329, 1486, 2655
External factors, effect on the plant, 291, 659, 1562, 1741, 1969, 2010, 2109, 2824, 2829, 2867
Extinction, *see* viability

FACTORS, complementary, *see* factors, multiple
Factors, cumulative, *see* factors, multiple
Factors, diluting, *see* modifiers
Factors, inhibiting, *see* inhibitors
Factors, intensifying, *see* modifiers
Factors, lethal, 847, 1931, 2556
Factors, Mendelian, *see* factors, simple
Factors, modifying, *see* modifiers
Factors, multiple, 5, 171, 182, 319, 414, 440, 480, 482, 812, 815, 948–9, 1021, 1780, 1950, 2279, 2316, 2426, 2678, 2707, 2719–20, 3106, p. 348, *see also* factors, simple
Factors, qualitative, *see* modifiers
Factors, quantitative, *see* factors, multiple
Factors, serial order along the chromosome, 1163, 1317, 1589, 2707, p. 663, *see also* genetics, detailed studies
Factors, simple, 146, 209, 1288, 1324, 1423, 2681–2, *see also* genetics, detailed studies
Factors, supplementary, *see* factors, multiple
Fagopyrum, *see* buckwheat
Fagus, *see* beech
Fasciation, *see* growth, secondary
Feijoa, *see* fruits, Myrtaceae
Female sex, *see* sexual differentiation
Female sterility, *see* sterility
Fennel, *see* vegetable crops, minor
Fermentation, *see* enzyme
Fertility, *see* sterility
Fertilization, 533, *see also* cytology, *and* reproduction
Fertilization, sexual, 259–60, 489–90, 627, 651–2, 738, 1063, 1118, 1373, 1402, 1416, 1422, 1590, 1783, 1864–5, 2254–5, 2578, 2748, *see also* reproduction, sexual
Ferula, *see* medicinal plants
Fescue, 397, 1246–7, 1976, 2493, 2740
Festuca, *see* fescue
Fibre plants, 204, 2465, 2816
Fibre plants, Amaryllidaceae, 1800
Fibre plants, Liliaceae, 2849–51
Fibre plants, Malvaceae, 502–4, 998, 1800, 2071, 2499, 2816, 2844–8
Fibre plants, Musaceae, 1337, 1814
Fibre plants, Urticaceae, 505
Fibre quality, *see* plant products, quality
Ficus, *see* fig
Field experimentation, *see* design of field experiments
Fig, 597, 2176
Filbert, *see* hazel
Finger and toe, *see* fungi, Chytridiales
Finland, plant breeding and genetics, 166, 206, 216, 250, 263, 266, 268, 273, 391, 421, 607, 787, 1017, 1032,

Finland, plant breeding and genetics—*continued.*
1034, 1062, 1107, 1308, 1515, 1879, 1909, 1911, 2001, 2012, 2037, 2059, 2085, 2087, 2242, 2423, 2472, 2513, 2522, 2548, 2576, 2581, 2606, 2921
Fir, *see* softwood trees
Fire blight, *see* bacteria
Flag smut, *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Flax, 83, 167, 169–70, 192, 495–7, 977, 1005, 1021, 1326–9, 1839, 2078–83, 2473–4, 2497, 2517–8, 2520, 2817, 2837–8, 2840, 2908–9, 3014, *see also* linseed and other drying oils
Flood damage, 1800
Flora, *see* plant geography
Flower
Cereals, 171, 231–3, 254, 323, 334, 370–3, 1021, 1065, 1067–8, 1087, 1105, 1113, 1160, 1193, 1223–4, 1853, 1892, 1936, 1938, 1952, 1956, 2559, 2678–80, 2697, 2718–21
Fibre plants, 83, 1610
Fruits, 2464
Leguminous forage plants, 2024
Sugar plants, 844
see also morphology
Flower, development, 479, 515, 1456, 1897, 2231
Fluctuation, *see* variation
Fodder beet, *see* mangel
Fodder sugar beet, *see* mangel
Foeniculum, *see* vegetable crops, minor
Fomes, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales
Forage beet, *see* mangel
Forage grasses, *see* grasses, forage
Forage plants, leguminous, *see* leguminous forage plants
Forage plants, minor, 978, 1280, p. 665
Forestry, 164, 676–8, 1484–7, 2209–15, 2506, 2990–4
Form, inheritance, 721, 790, 977, 1204, 1256, 1262, 1486, 1547, 1575, 1741, 2225, 2270–1, 2830–1, 3008
Fourcroya, *see* fibre plants, Amaryllidaceae
Foxglove, *see* medicinal plants
Foxtail, *see* grasses, Agrostideae
Fragaria, *see* strawberry
France, plant breeding and genetics, 76, 113, 164, 238, 261, 306, 310, 343, 357, 388, 410, 427, 434, 565, 570, 575, 617, 620, 632, 636–7, 665, 977, 1123, 1128, 1141, 1208, 1369–70, 1372, 1834, 1836, 1915, 1925, 2052, 2108, 2529–31, 2535–7, 2543, 2588, 2600, 2658, 2687, 2731, 2804, 2911, 2931, 2959, 2987, 2989, p. 655
Fraxinus, *see* hardwood trees, minor
French bean, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Frost damage, *see* temperature, low, damage due to
Fruit, 626, 742, 752, 769, 1542, 1550, 2160, 2196, 2206, 2270–1, 2291, 2934, 3069–71, 3118, p. 668, *see also* morphology
Fruit, development, 1293, 1422, 1439, 2200, 3092
Fruit crops, 184, 594, 634, 2921–3, p. 345
Botany, 600, 603–4, 1414, 1677, 2152, 2926–8
Cytology, 27, 602
Diseases, environmental and physiological 594, 2152, 2923
Fungi, 27
Genetics, 27, 165, 594–6, 598–600, 602, 607, 1413, 2152–3, 2519, 2923–5, 2927
Physiology, 2152
Taxonomy, 2154
Technique, experimental, 604, 2926
see also agriculture
Fruits, Annonaceae, 634, 2480, 2955
Fruits, Cactaceae, 2979
Fruits, Elaeagnaceae, 1461
Fruits, minor, 758, 1455, 2334, 2963, 2980
Fruits, Myrtaceae, 635, 998, 1797, 2471
Fungi, 182–3, 388, 537, 606, 636, 681, 977, 985, 998, 1001, 1021, 1083, 1108, 1288, 1451, 1659, 1785, 1815, 1848, 1855, 1937, 2417, 2474, 2477, 2485, 2497, 2517, 2593, 2697, 2867, 2957, 2959, 3036, p. 662, p. 663, *see also* phytopathology
Fungi, Ascomycetes, 127, 395, 1724
Fungi, Basidiomycetes, 1021, 1385, 2113
Fungi, Chytridiales, 456, 459, 705, 975, 996, 1134, 1288, 1302–3, 2051, 2245, 2796–7
Fungi, Deuteromycetes, *see* fungi imperfecti
Fungi, Exobasidiales, 557
Fungi, Hymenomycetales, 965, 1762–3
Fungi, Hyphomycetes, 182–3, 197, 318–20, 339, 461–4, 480, 541, 561, 594, 622, 646, 664, 734, 756–7, 786, 966–7, 977, 983, 991, 996–1002, 1021, 1037, 1130, 1133–4, 1211, 1231–2, 1288, 1304, 1310, 1329, 1390, 1409, 1533, 1543–5, 1566–8, 1578, 1581, 1777, 1793, 1797, 1806–7, 1811, 1837, 1904, 1911, 2068, 2083, 2108, 2120, 2277, 2457–8, 2461, 2464, 2480, 2494, 2513, 2600, 2616, 2640, 2726, 2814, 2817–8, 2836, 2894, 2897–8, 2923, 3055, 3064, 3103
Fungi, Hysteriales, 2640
Fungi imperfecti, 329, 1807
Fungi, Melanconiales, 197, 497, 528, 553, 991, 1342, 1544, 1577, 1764, 1807, 2313, 2481, 2698, 2755, 2866–7, 3054–5, 3102
Fungi, Mucorales, 928, 1670–1, 2418
Fungi, Mycelia sterilia, 996, 1581, 1765–6, 2798, 2814, 2867, 3046
Fungi, Perisporiales, 460, 588, 591–2, 652, 997–8, 1000, 1047, 1823, 1956, 2021, 2112, 2464, 2612, 2684–5, 2919, 3101
Fungi, Peronosporales, 104, 167, 170, 177, 183, 426, 444, 456–8, 460, 524, 637, 755, 975, 991, 994–8, 1001, 1005, 1007, 1009, 1288, 1300–1, 1303, 1381, 1389, 1408, 1456, 1463, 1465, 1564–5, 1723, 1790, 1800, 1804–5, 1816, 2047–50, 2111, 2464, 2493, 2793–5, 2867, 2977, 3063, 3084
Fungi, Pezizales, 167, 379, 996, 1002, 1911, 2015, 2423, 2973
Fungi, Plectascales, 128–30, 929–30, 1725–30, 2419–22, p. 663
Fungi, Protodiscales, 626
Fungi, Pyrenomycetes, 5, 131–43, 182, 244, 280–1, 398, 599, 614, 792, 931–47, 991, 1133, 1230, 1419, 1485, 1496–7, 1588, 1731–40, 1797, 1884, 1964, 1976, 2022–3, 2063, 2100, 2162–4, 2166–7, 2218, 2424–7, 2464, 2474–5, 2513, 2725, 2937–8, 2988, p. 668
Fungi, Saccharomycetales, 5, 144–58, 948–60, 1479, 1741–60, 1801, 2398, 2428–54, p. 668
Fungi, Saprolegniales, 1653, 2867
Fungi, Sphaeropsidales, 27, 991, 998, 1003, 1021, 1175–6, 1785, 1807, 1983–4, 2150, 2665
Fungi, Uredinales, 167, 246–54, 267, 269–71, 393, 495–6, 528, 576, 798, 964, 973–4, 978, 987, 991, 998, 1000, 1002, 1005, 1021, 1035–6, 1041, 1047, 1085–95, 1109–12, 1245, 1399, 1496, 1524, 1605, 1789, 1791–3, 1795, 1797, 1801, 1809, 1816, 1836, 1886–96, 1903, 1905, 1910, 1957, 1991, 2082, 2132, 2243, 2480, 2494, 2497, 2502, 2537, 2594, 2596–9, 2613–5, 2620, 2664, 2837, 2866, 2908–9, 3012, 3101, 3123, 3127
Fungi, Ustilaginales, 15, 195, 245, 268, 271, 336, 338, 961–3, 1002, 1021, 1034, 1084, 1174, 1199, 1342, 1761, 1790, 1792, 1801, 1885, 1966, 2097, 2455–6, 2497, 2734
Fusarium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Fusisporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes

GALLS, 52, 684, *see also* phytopathology
Gametangium, 2038, *see also* reproductive organs
Gametogenesis, *see* reproduction, sexual
Gamma rays, see γ rays
Garcinia, *see* fruits, minor
Gemini, *see* meiosis
Generations, alternation of, *see* alternation of generations
Genes, *see* factors, *and* genetics, detailed studies
Genes, nature and physiology, 5–6, 13–4, 171, 817, 821, 907–11, 913, 921, 931, 935, 945, 972, 1171, 1365, 1605–6, 1613–5, 1713–4, 1731, 1742, 1757, 1952, 2271, 2325, 2341, 2345, 2429, 2631, 3075, p. 657, p. 668

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Genetics, detailed studies, 6, 9–10, 809–11, 813, 2315, p. 348
Cereals, 5, 171, 200, 299, 309, 320, 333, 338, 361, 372–3, 977, 1021, 1055, 1066, 1087–8, 1110, 1125, 1134, 1156, 1159, 1167–8, 1192–3, 1199, 1223–4, 1801, 1807, 1849, 1890–2, 1903, 1931, 1940, 1974, 2455, 2502, 2539, 2614, 2655, 2675, 2718, 2730, 3126, p. 348, p. 485, p. 668
Crop plants, 2655
Crop plants, minor, 564, 566, 576
Fibre plants, 499, 983, 1320, 1323, 1335, 1811, 2816–8, 2823, 2834, 2850
Forest trees, 164, 636, 693, 2189, 2959
Fruits, 141, 164, 932, 1732, 2200, 2424, 2978
Grasses, forage, 1990
Leguminous forage plants, 1263, 1802, 2019
Root crops, 471, 473, 975, 1007, 1288, 1303, 1307, 1479, 2048–9, 2793, 2812
Stimulants, plants producing, 561, 2875, 2895, p. 348
Sugar plants, 2867, p. 668
Vegetable crops, 730, 741–2, 789, 791, 798, 1007, 1547, 1550, 1558–9, 1562, 1570, 1807, 2258, 2270, 2275, 2277, 2282, 3062, 3068–71, 3113–6, 3118, 3126
Genetics, general studies, 5–8, 38, 45, 123, 147, 202, 283, 304, 403, 481–2, 805–7, 1255, 1603–9, 1642, 1685, 1955, 2002, 2232, 2290, 2313–4, 2332, 2340, 2391, 2806, p. 480, p. 656, p. 663
Genome analysis, *see* meiosis
Geography, plant, *see* plant geography, *and* plant introduction
Geranium, see aromatic plants
Germany, plant breeding and genetics, 28, 83, 189, 245, 326, 407, 438, 441, 459, 532, 680, 696, 887, 899, 976, 1011, 1117, 1181–2, 1239, 1302, 1331–2, 1440, 1461, 1486, 1517, 1573, 1594, 1665, 1729, 1764, 1779–81, 1884, 1899, 1978, 2034, 2040, 2055, 2058, 2162, 2245, 2331, 2370, 2388–9, 2465–6, 2500, 2509, 2512, 2595, 2609, 2633, 2764, 2770–1, 2779, 2784, 2803, 2805, 2807, 2869, 2947, 2981, 2997, 3014, 3095–6, 3104, 3120
Germination, 296, 304, 677, 731, 764, 1031, 1034, 1122, 1192, 1356, 1415, 1587, 2228, 2289, 2506, 2576, 2661, 2675, 2779, 2845, 2867–8, 2896, 2949, 3005, 3098, *see also* development
Gibberella, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Ginkgo, *see* softwood trees
Glands, *see* accessory organs
Gloeosporium, *see* fungi, Melanconiales
Glomerella, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Glume, *see* flower
Glycine, *see* bean, soya
Gnomonia, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Golgi apparatus, *see* protoplasm
Goodness of fit, *see* statistics
Gooseberry, 606, 651–2, 1823, 2974, *see also Ribes*
Gossypium, *see* cotton
Gourds, bitter, *see* gourds, minor
Gourds, bottle, *see* gourds, minor
Gourds (*Cucurbita*), *see Cucurbita*
Gourds, minor, 736, 3061–2
Graft hybridization, *see* hybridization, graft
Grafting, *see* reproduction, vegetative, artificial
Grain, *see* seed, *and* pulses
Gram, *see* chickpea
Gram, horse, *see Dolichos*
Grape, *see* vine
Grapefruit, 2953
Graphium, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Graphs, *see* diagrams
Grasses, Agrostideae, 404, 1995
Grasses, Andropogoneae, 383, 400–2, 977, 1000, 1002, 1208, 1249–51, 1799, 1976, 1993, 2497, 2741–2
Grasses, Aveneae, 2744–5
Grasses, Bambuseae, *see* grasses, minor forage
Grasses, Chlorideae, 171, 383, 1000, 1996–7, 2746
Grasses, forage, 204, 804, 988, 1007, 1233, 1235, 1264, 1838, 2477
Grasses, Hordeeae, *see* grasses, minor forage
Grasses, Maydeae and allied tribes, 399, 1807
Grasses, minor forage, 171, 219, 344, 405–6, 1047, 1254, 1793, 1797, 1856, 1998–9, 2530, 2560, 2622, p. 658
Grasses, Oryzeae, *see* grasses, Phalarideae and allied tribes
Grasses, Paniceae, 383, 403, 998, 1252–3, 1797, 1802, 1976, 1994, 2743
Grasses, Phalarideae and allied tribes, 183, 2497
Grasses, Phareae, *see* grasses, minor forage
Grasses, Tristegineae, *see* grasses, Maydeae and allied tribes
Grasses, Zoyzieae, *see* grasses, Maydeae and allied tribes
γ rays, 67, 876, 884, 1801, 2313, 2330, 2345, 2368, p. 658
Greece, plant breeding and genetics, 1362–3, 2530
Green vegetables, 1806, *see also* vegetable crops
Grossularia, *see* gooseberry
Groundnut, 196, 983, 996, 998, 1391, 1450–1, 1814, 2183–4, 2313, 2481–2, 2496–7, 2499, 2962, *see also* nuts, dessert
Growth, 60, 122, 816, 947, 1009, 1666, 1782, p. 658
Cereals, 227, 282, 330, 991, 1021, 1025–6, 1061–2, 1100, 1190, 1216–9, 1630, 1863, 1880, 1890, 1929, 1972, 2502, 2576–7, 2579, 2660, 2676, 2680, 2717
Crop plants, 2504
Crop plants, minor, 570, 1403
Fibre plants, 498, 1811, 2071
Forest trees, 683, 689, 699, 2229, 3006
Fruits, 596, 603, 614, 625, 1433, 1456, 1494, 2212, 2230, 2464, 2929, 2933–4, 2941, 2948
Grasses, forage, 282, 388, 1000, 1241, 1993, 1996, 2731, 2739
Industrial plants, minor, 1412, 2145, 2151
Leguminous forage plants, 2019
Root crops, 447–8, 477–8, 1282, 1285, 2037, 2062, 2474–5, 2779
Stimulants, plants producing, 551, 1372, 1375
Sugar plants, 513–4, 518, 534–5, 539, 543, 975, 1341, 1355, 1361, 2096, 2098, 2103, 2867
Vegetable crops, 164, 705, 724, 729, 763, 773–5, 779, 787, 1516, 1522, 1528, 1558, 2237, 2240, 2480, 3028–9, 3031, 3037, 3040, 3079, 3108, 3110, 3112
see also development
Growth, abnormal, *see* growth, secondary
Growth, correlation, *see* growth
Growth curve, *see* growth
Growth, primary, *see* growth
Growth rate, *see* growth
Growth regulating substances, *see* hormones
Growth, secondary, 551, 816, 1372, 1375, 1558, 2071, 2680, 2934, 3029, 3079, 3112, p. 658, *see also* growth
Guaraná, *see* stimulants, minor
Guava, *see* fruits, Myrtaceae
Guayule, *see* rubber plants, minor
Guiana, plant breeding and genetics, 1967, 2099, 2104, 2499, 2864
Guignardia, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Guinea corn, *see* sorghum
Guizotia, *see* oil plants
Gumi, *see Eleagnus*
Gumming in citrus fruits, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Gumming in sugar cane, *see* bacteria
Gutta percha plants, 2920
Guttation, *see* movement of substance within the plant
Gymnosperms, *see* softwood trees
Gymnosporangium, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Gynandromorphs, *see* bisexual organisms

HABIT, inheritance, *see* form, inheritance
Habit, perennial, *see* growth
Hairs, *see* accessory organs, *and* texture, inheritance

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Hapalosphaeria, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Haploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Hardiness, *see* temperature, low, damage due to
Hardwood trees, 677, 679–81, 1486
Hardwood trees, minor, 688–91, 1501–3, 2219–23, 2471, 2998–3000
Harvesting, 351, 2075, 2731
Hawaii, plant breeding and genetics, 479, 510, 518, 641, 2096, 2963, 3046, 3080, 3083
Haynaldia, *see* grasses, minor forage
Hazel, 598, 638, 1439, 1443–6, 1501, 2152, *see also* nuts, dessert
Head, *see* flower
Heat damage, *see* temperature, high, damage due to
Heat, effect on the plant, *see* temperature, high, effect on the plant
Height, inheritance, 988, 1849, 2140
Helianthus, *see* artichoke, Jerusalem, *and* sunflower and similar oil plants
Helminthosporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Hemileia, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Hemizygosis, *see* Heterozygosis
Hemlock (*Tsuga*), *see* softwood trees
Hemp, 167, 171, 498–500, 977, 1330–2, 2084–5, 2493, 2841
Hemp, Manila, *see* fibre plants, Musaceae
Hemp, New Zealand, *see* fibre plants, Liliaceae
Hemp, sunn, 2381, 2843
Hennequin, *see* Agave
Herbicides, 1113, 2518, 2539
Herbs, aromatic, *see* aromatic plants
Herbs, culinary, 2475
Herbs, medicinal, *see* medicinal plants
Heredity, *see* genetics, detailed studies
Hermaphrodites, *see* bisexual organisms
Herrania, *see* cacao
Heterecism, *see* alternation of generations
Heterochromatin, *see* nucleus, structure
Heterodera, *see* animals, injurious
Heterosis, p. 668
  Cereals, 190, 276, 295–6, 303, 310, 815, 847, 977, 983, 1104, 1151–4, 1808, 1917, 1952, 2502, 2625, p. 668
  Crop plants, 169, 190, 1780, 1821, 2324, 2462
  Crop plants, minor, 167, 171, 995
  Fibre plants, 815, 983, 2818
  Forest trees, 1504, 2996
  Leguminous forage plants, 276
  Root crops, 190, 1281, 2475
  Stimulants, plants producing, 991, 2119, p. 668
  Sugar plants, 534, 2860, p. 668
  Vegetable crops, 167, 171, 178, 183, 815, 985, 995, 1003, 1511, 1556, 1571, 1575, 1591, 1793, 1797, 1805–7, 2256, 2279, 2464, 3091, p. 668
  see also hybridization, *and* inbreeding
Heterostyly, *see* flower
Heterothallism, *see* hybridization
Heterozygosis, 944, 1725, 2323
Hevea, *see* rubber (*Hevea*)
Hexaploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Hibernation, *see* growth
Hibiscus, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae, *and* okra
Hicoria, *see* pecan
Hippophae, *see* fruits, Elaeagnaceae
Hips, *see* bush fruits, minor
Histology, *see* anatomy
History, 203
Holly, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Homozygosis, 300, 1133, 1963, 2475, p. 668, *see also* inbreeding
Hops, *see* stimulants, plants producing, minor
Hordeum, *see* barley, *and* grasses, minor, forage
Hormones, 8, 443, 1372, 2200, 2929, *see also* biochemistry
Horotely, *see* evolution
Horse chestnut, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Hull, *see* seed
Humulus, *see* stimulants, plants producing, minor
Hungary, plant breeding and genetics, 1122, 1462, 1881, 1883, 1977, 2253
Husk, *see* seed
Hybridization, 1612
  Cereals, 162, 167, 177, 181–4, 215–6, 229, 232, 234, 242, 247–9, 252, 259–61, 271, 275, 282, 286–94, 297, 299, 301, 305, 312–3, 316–7, 321–4, 336–7, 346, 348, 350, 370, 378, 382, 973, 977, 985, 988–91, 994–6, 998, 1000–4, 1009, 1018, 1021, 1030, 1041, 1045–6, 1059, 1062–5, 1068, 1080–1, 1094, 1111, 1118, 1122, 1126–50, 1169, 1173, 1177–8, 1187–8, 1194, 1196, 1221, 1782–4, 1786, 1792–3, 1796–7, 1805–6, 1820, 1850–1, 1861–2, 1864–5, 1875, 1879, 1905, 1913–4, 1916–26, 1930, 1935–7, 1947, 1953, 1956, 1961, 2474–5, 2480, 2482–3, 2486, 2491, 2494, 2499, 2502, 2529, 2531, 2534, 2536, 2559, 2566, 2570–1, 2578, 2599, 2602, 2615–6, 2627, 2632–6, 2638–51, 2658, 2662–3, 2666, 2668, 2679, 2715–6, 2726, p. 668
  Crop plants, 2322
  Crop plants, minor, 567, 712, 991, 1021, 1391, 1004, 1400, 1402, 1405, 1783, 2138, 2499, 2903
  Fibre plants, 169, 172, 490, 988, 1021, 1312, 1328, 2068, 2076, 2082, 2825
  Forest trees, 164, 677, 689, 1481, 1495, 1502, 1509, 2213, 2219, 3001, 3005
  Fruits, 599–600, 609, 612, 614, 616, 621, 627, 634, 649, 651–2, 665, 667, 669, 977–8, 985, 991, 996, 1391, 1420, 1422, 1426, 1430, 1439, 1445, 1451, 1456, 1468, 1473, 1480, 1796, 1815, 2152, 2156, 2170, 2177, 2192, 2201, 2205–6, 2461, 2464, 2480, 2937, 2945, 2949, 2957, 2960, 2965, 2973, 2982, 2986, 2988
  Grasses, forage, 219, 282, 384, 394, 400, 1000, 1249, 1251, 1605, 1986, 1991, 2560, 2646, 2736
  Industrial plants, minor, 2149
  Leguminous forage plants, 167, 411, 1256–7, 1270, 1275, 1807, 2002–3, 2475, 2494, 2646, 2748, 2757, 2766
  Root crops, 443, 447, 454, 479, 1288, 1786, 1802, 2031, 2050, 2787
  Stimulants, plants producing, 164, 167, 169, 545, 555, 561, 998, 1373, 1382, 1384, 1800, 2110, 2116, 2476–7, 2869, 2880, 2883, 2891
  Sugar plants, 182, 513–4, 518, 539, 541, 1341, 1345, 1352, 1799–800, 2091, 2096–7, 2103, 2858–9, 2867–8
  Vegetable crops, 164, 175, 178, 182–3, 585, 704, 706, 712, 714, 719, 738, 772, 778, 783, 785, 795, 975, 991, 995, 1003, 1007, 1130, 1519–20, 1536, 1545, 1551, 1565, 1590, 1796, 1804–5, 1809, 1864, 1915, 2238, 2251, 2254–5, 2274, 2281, 2284–8, 2494, 3034–5, 3038, 3048, 3052, 3064, 3072, 3074, 3076, 3082–3, 3085, 3087, 3107, 3123
  see also genetics, detailed studies, *and* pollination
Hybridization, distant, 167, 977, 1002, 1342, 1596, 1598, 1793, 1805, 1859, 2092, 2152, 2155, 2466, 2477, 2497, 2561, 2867, *see also* hybridization
Hybridization, graft, 229–30, 438, 448, 582, 626, 628, 743–5, 784, 979, 1023, 1104, 1190, 1319, 1357, 1383, 1389, 1401, 1421, 1442, 1447, 1629, 2026, 2112, 2221, 2252–3, 2265, 2654, 2841, 2861, 2881, 2951, 3076
Hybridization, intergeneric
  Cereals, 171, 217–9, 224, 1021, 1047, 1056, 1558, 1797, 1801, 1808, 1854–7, 1932, 2494, 2530, 2564–6, 2597, 2622
  Crop plants, minor, 437
  Forest trees, 695
  Fruits, 1447, 2464, 2939
  Grasses, forage, 1047, 1254, 1793, 1797, 1856, 2493, 2530, 2622
  Root crops, 437
  Stimulants, plants producing, 1365–6
  Sugar plants, 512, 1793
  Vegetable crops, 437, 1538
  see also hybridization, distant

Hybridization, interspecific, 810, 816
Cereals, 169, 171, 201, 378, 983, 991, 1021, 1053–5, 1058, 1093, 1116, 1793, 1852–3, 2502, 2556, 2562–3, 2572, 2599, 2696
Crop plants, 1822
Crop plants, minor, 576, 983, 1007, 1009, 1395, 1802, 2140
Fibre plants, 486–7, 503, 796, 983, 996, 1000, 1310, 1313, 1316, 1337, 1339, 2816–8, 2826, 2828, 2844, 2831
Forest trees, 677, 680, 682, 694, 702, 1485–6, 1488–9 1492–3, 1496, 1498, 1504–5, 1508, 2212, 2217, 2220, 2223–5, 2227, 2481, 2996, 3009, 3012
Fruits, 631, 636–7, 639, 653, 977, 987, 994, 1391, 1435, 1439, 1456, 1464, 1474, 1483, 2164, 2180–1, 2464, 2497, 2923, 2938, 2942, 2957, 2971–2
Grasses, forage, 6, 171, 383, 398, 1002, 1242, 1244, 1250, 1605–6, 1976, 1981–2, 1993, 2494, 2497, 2739, 2745
Industrial plants, minor, 589
Leguminous forage plants, 184, 434, 1256, 2749
Root crops, 167, 170, 175, 444, 446, 458, 467–9, 472, 975, 1009, 1288, 1303, 2035–6, 2039, 2466, 2474, 2777–8, 2789, 2794, 2798, 2801
Stimulants, plants producing, 6, 546–7, 550, 1372, 1386, 2117, 2493, 2884
Sugar plants, 511, 1341, 1346, 1802, 2093, 2095, 2481, 2497
Vegetable crops, 182, 721, 735, 749, 759, 761, 764, 776, 798, 1001, 1003, 1007, 1518, 1568, 1793, 1806, 2480, 2494, 3033, 3049, 3057, 3060, 3068, 3073, 3086, 3093, p. 668
see also, hybridization, distant
Hybridization, vegetative, *see* hybridization, graft
Hybrids, true breeding, 171, 264, 405, 503, 550, 1048, 1220, 1284, 1367, 1793, 1856, 2567–8, 2574, 2845–8, *see also* hybridization
Hybrid vigour, *see* heterosis
Hygroscopic movement, *see* movement, plant
Hypogeal germination, *see* germination
Hypomyces, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Hypostasis, *see* dominance
Hypoxylon, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes

IDIOGRAM, *see* nucleus, structure
Ilex, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Inbreeding, 31, 162, 169, 297, 312, 439, 657, 667, 977, 991, 1130, 1240, 1246, 1384, 1400, 1403, 1807, 1907, 1933, 1938, 1986, 1988, 2256, 2464, 2474–5, 2494, 2867, 3013, p. 668, *see also* genetics, general studies
Incense plants, *see* aromatic plants
Incompatibility, *see* sterility
India, plant breeding and genetics, 38, 147, 172–3, 191, 194, 256, 312, 347, 356, 359, 367, 378, 491, 493, 504, 512, 515, 576, 585–6, 635, 662, 690, 761, 787, 789–91 793, 982, 1041–2, 1051, 1204, 1207, 1209, 1228, 1310, 1315, 1321, 1335, 1340, 1342, 1384, 1386, 1396, 1399, 1428, 1451, 1469, 1595, 1793–4, 1821, 1895, 1966, 1969, 1980, 2039, 2056, 2072–3, 2088, 2092, 2130, 2136, 2282, 2306, 2444–5, 2480, 2596, 2691, 2722, 2798, 2813, 2816, 2818–9, 2832–3, 2837–8, 2852–4, 2861, 2882, 2924–5, 2965, 3040, 3049, 3090–1, 3121
Indochina, plant breeding and genetics, 174, 590, 1145, 2912
Induced mutation, *see* mutation, induced
Inert regions of the chromosome, *see* nucleus, structure
Inflorescence, *see* flower
Infrared rays, 877–8, 905, 919, 2344
Inheritance, *see* genetics, detailed studies
Inheritance, maternal, *see* cytoplasmic inheritance
Inheritance, paternal, *see* xenia
Inhibiting factors, *see* inhibitors
Inhibitors, 2317, *see also* factors, simple
Insecticides, 161, 987, 1775–7, 1802, 2386
Insects,
Cereals, 272, 321–3, 380, 991, 1002, 1096, 1119, 1126, 1134, 1136, 1148, 1207, 1810, 1897, 1939–41, 2538, 2640, 2666, 2697
Crop plants, 1016, p. 343
Crop plants, minor, 2480
Fibre plants, 493, 988, 1310, 1322, 1324, 2077, 2817, 2837
Forest trees, 1485
Fruits, 482, 594, 669, 675, 1456, 2923
Grasses, forage, 1245
Industrial plants, minor, 1406, 1802
Leguminous forage plants, 167, 183, 418, 1256, 1267, 2753–4
Root crops, 467–9, 1005, 1258, 1288, 1305, 2052, 2776, 2807
Sugar plants, 525
Vegetable crops, 183, 761, 787, 797, 1806, 2502, 3023, 3095, 3110, 3124
see also phytopathology
Intensifiers, *see* modifiers
Interaction between organisms, 1823
Interchange, 78–82, 171, 299–300, 307, 549, 561, 711, 882–5, 1057, 1161–4, 1189, 1191, 1317, 1614, 1807, 1860, 2279, 2375–6, 2656, 2674, 2713–5, *see also* cell division, aberrant
Interference, *see* crossing over
Interfertility, *see* sterility
Internal factors, effect on the plant, 25, 68, 77, 965
Intersexes, *see* bisexual organisms
Intersterility, *see* sterility
Inversion, *see* interchange
Ipomaea, *see* potato, sweet
Ireland, Northern, plant breeding and genetics, 495, 2617, 2772
Irradiation, 600, 823, 985, p. 347
Israel, plant breeding and genetics, 416, 426, 615, 642, 666, 719, 868, 1835, 2202, 2246, 2252
Irrigation, 211, 240, 454, 515, 1079, 1091, 1841, 2587, 2867, p. 667
Irritability, *see* movement, plant
Italy, plant breeding and genetics, 187, 201, 257, 285, 291, 365, 375, 379, 498, 500, 544, 548, 564, 624, 640, 643–6, 675, 725, 1038–9, 1078, 1080, 1143, 1150, 1229, 1231, 1258–9, 1287, 1371, 1452, 1454, 1477, 1552, 1587, 1926, 2127, 2186, 2530, 2635, 2724, 2750, 2762, 2869–71, 2935, 2961, 3039, 3094, p. 663

JALAPA, *see* medicinal plants
Japan, plant breeding and genetics, 161, 171, 217, 228, 241, 244, 258, 264, 300, 333, 335, 355, 358, 360, 369, 372–3, 377, 380, 399, 437, 440, 478, 503, 538, 571, 581, 701, 711, 715, 723, 726, 729, 733, 773–6, 779, 869, 1026, 1053–4, 1070, 1079, 1090, 1100, 1151, 1186, 1191–2, 1213–6, 1220–1, 1223–5, 1230, 1232, 1283–5, 1338, 1392, 1404, 1413, 1476, 1492, 1516, 1521, 1523, 1526, 1528–31, 1538, 1541–2, 1571, 1576, 1578, 1585–6, 1662, 1669, 1854, 1860, 1946, 1948, 1970–1, 2129, 2171, 2177, 2183, 2230, 2238, 2241, 2263, 2479, 2555, 2558, 2565–6, 2579, 2674–6, 2704–10, 2712, 2714, 2716, 2718–21, 2723, 2726, 2730, 2747, 2765, 2812, 2825, 2838, 2844–8, 2895, 2899, 2958, 3027–30, 3032, 3045, 3053, 3056–7, 3059–60, 3102, 3108–10, p. 348
Japanese clover, *see Lespedeza*
Japanese medlar, *see* loquat
Japanese persimmon, *see* kaki
Jarovization, *see* growth
Jerusalem artichoke, *see* artichoke, Jerusalem
Job's tears, *see* cereals, minor
Juglans, *see* walnut
Jujube, 2188, 2967
Juniperus, *see* softwood trees

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Jute, 172–3, 501, 1333–6, 1797, 2086, 2816, 2842, p. 485
Jute, China, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae

KABATIELLA, *see* fungi, Melanconiales
Kaki, 2471
Kale, 975, 1535, 3042, *see also* cabbage
Karyokinesis, *see* mitosis
Karyology, *see* nucleus, general studies
Karyotype, *see* nucleus, structure
Katabolism, *see* catabolism
Keeping quality, *see* plant products, quality
Kentucky blue grass, *see* meadow grass
Kernel, *see* seed
Kidney bean, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Kinetochore, *see* nucleus, structure
Kohl rabi, 2774–5, 3014, *see also* turnip
Kok saghyz, *see* rubber plants, minor
Kola, 2482

LABORATORY experiments, *see* technique, experimental
Lactuca, *see* lettuce
Lady's fingers, *see* okra
Lagenaria, *see* gourds, minor
Lallemantia, *see* oil plants
Lamarckism, *see* adaptation
Land races, *see* plant introduction
Larch, *see* softwood trees
Larix, *see* softwood trees
Lateness, inheritance, *see* earliness, inheritance
Lathyrus, *see* leguminous forage plants, Viceae
Lavandula, *see* aromatic plants
Lavender, *see* aromatic plants
Layering, *see* reproduction, vegetative, artificial
Leaf, 244, 306, 493, 663, 690, 725, 1028, 1273, 1324, 1490, 1499, 1797, 1866, 2107, 2189, 2816, 2830–1, 2966, 2983, *see also* morphology
Leaf mould of tomato, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Leek, *see Allium*, minor species
Leguminous forage plants, 171, 204, 383, 804, 1000, 1007, 1236–7, 1255, 1264, 1780, 1782–3, 1787, 1823, 1980, 2266, 2461, 2465, 2497, 2646, 2747
Leguminous forage plants, Loteae, 995–6, 1003, 1005, 1279, 1803, 2025, 2494,
Leguminous forage plants, minor, 433, 1278
Leguminous forage plants, Phaseoleae, 1802
Leguminous forage plants, Podalyriae, Genisteae, 434
Leguminous forage plants, Trifoliae, 2024
Leguminous forage plants, Vicieae, 181
Lemma, *see* flower
Lemon, 1462, 2175, 2954
Length of day, *see* photoperiodism
Length of lint, *see* plant products, quality
Lenticels, *see* accessory organs
Lentil, *see* pulses
Leptosphaeria, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Lespedeza, 428, 2017, 2494, 2766–7
Lethal factors, *see* factors, lethal
Lettuce, 731, 995–7, 1538, 2476, 2775, 3014–5, 3046
Leucostoma, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Liberia, Ivory Coast, plant breeding and genetics, 1408
Libya, plant breeding and genetics, 2530
Life, duration, 994, 2014, 2926
Life, nature of, 31–3, 601, 847, 862–3, 1050, 1115, 1203, 1501, 1506, 1537, 1634–5, 2335–7, 2433, 2626, 2867
Light, effect on the plant, 268, 822, 1772–3, *see also* photoperiodism
Ligule, *see* accessory organs
Lima bean, *see* bean, Lima
Lime (*Tilia*), *see* hardwood trees
Linkage, *see* crossing over
Linkage, sex, *see* crossing over
Linseed and other drying oils, 167, 174, 207, 575–80, 988, 991, 998, 1005, 1021, 1027, 1293, 1397–9, 1783, 1815, 2132, 2473, 2483, 2907–9, 2911–2, *see also* flax
Lint quality, *see* plant products, quality
Linum, *see* flax, *and* linseed and other drying oils
Lisea, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Litchi, 1449, 2480, *see also* nuts, dessert, minor
Lodging, *see* wind damage
Loganberry, *see Rubus*
Lolium, *see* ryegrass
Lonchocarpus, *see* insecticides
Longevity, *see* death
Lophodermium, *see* fungi, Hysteriales
Loquat, 1428, *see also* pome fruits
Lotus, *see* leguminous forage plants, Loteae
Lucerne, *see* Medicago
Luffa, 1388, 3614
Lupin, 167, 430–2, 998, 1005, 1276–7, 1611, 1786, 1797, 2018–23, 2474–5, 2770–1, 3093
Lupinus, *see* lupin
Lycopersicon, *see* tomato

MACADAMIA, *see* nuts, dessert, minor
Macroevolution, *see* evolution
Macromutation, *see* mutation
Macrophomina, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Macrosporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Madagascar, plant breeding and genetics, 1435, 1799
Magnetism, *see* physics, general
Mahogany, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Maize, 198, 239, 988, 1019, 1130, 2485, 2502, 2640, 3014
  Animals, injurious, 1177, 1938
  Bacteria, 320
  Botany, 5, 200–1, 291–2, 296, 302–12, 315, 323, 347, 350, 353–65, 371, 373, 881, 977, 996, 998, 1000, 1006, 1035, 1122, 1126–7, 1131, 1133–4, 1136, 1139, 1141, 1147–52, 1154–7, 1159–60, 1163, 1167–72, 1175–6, 1178, 1717, 1731, 1807, 1877–92, 1904, 1917, 1929–33, 1936, 1938, 1941, 2296, 2502, 2530, 2542, 2551, 2553, 2640–1, 2649–50, 2658–61, 2671–5, 2681, 3126
  Cytology, 299–300, 302, 307, 314, 1009, 1133, 1156, 1159–66, 1175, 1928, 1931, 2457, 2641, 2655–6, p. 668.
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 316–7, 322, 1126–7, 1133, 1135, 1150, 1173, 1937, 2660–3
  Diseases, general studies, 1130, 1934, 2502
  Fungi, 318–20, 974, 991, 996, 1130, 1133–4, 1174–6, 1792, 1797, 1937, 2457, 2481, 2502, 2640, 2664–5
  Genetics, 5–6, 162, 167, 177, 181–3, 252, 283–301, 303–5, 308–13, 315–24, 815, 973–4, 977, 980, 985, 989–90, 994–6, 998, 1000–3, 1009, 1018, 1122–57, 1159–65, 1167–9, 1171, 1173, 1177–8, 1256, 1605–6, 1780, 1782, 1784, 1788, 1793, 1796–8, 1805–8, 1813, 1815, 1820, 1912–4, 1916–27, 1929–38, 1940–1, 2296, 2313, 2368, 2457, 2467, 2474–5, 2480–3, 2486, 2491, 2494, 2497, 2499, 2502, 2527, 2529, 2531, 2536, 2539, 2543, 2602, 2629–55, 2658–60, 2662–6, 3126, p. 485, p. 668.
  Insects, 321–3, 1126, 1134, 1136, 1148, 1939–41, 2640, 2666
  Physiology, 1168, 2648
Taxonomy, 285
  Technique, experimental, 164, 169, 195, 284, 300–1, 306, 311, 317–8, 320, 987, 1005, 1019, 1026, 1123, 1135, 1147, 1170, 1174, 1188, 1195, 1826, 1830, 1913, 1942, 1944, 1954, 2461, 2540, 2553, 2664, 2676, 2680, 2683, 2687–9, p. 344
  Viruses, 1130, 1797, 2539
  see also cereals
Malaya, plant breeding and genetics, 2876
Male sex, *see* sexual differentiation
Male sterility, *see* sterility
Malting quality, *see* plant products, quality
Malus, *see* apple
Malvaviscus, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae
Mangel, 195, 436, 1282, 1780, 1826, 2027, 2463, 2475, 2772–3
Mangifera, *see* mango

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Mango, 983, 1438, 2480, 2956
Mangold, *see* mangel
Mangosteen, *see* fruits, minor
Manihot, *see* cassava
Manila hemp, *see* fibre plants, Musaceae
Manioc, *see* cassava
Manuring, 96–7, 172, 239, 515, 1431, 1786, 1954, 2817
Maple, 685, 1490, 1802–3, *see also* hardwood trees
Maps, chromosome, *see* chromosome maps
Marasmius, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetes
Marrow, *see Cucurbita*
Marrow stem kale, *see* kale
Maternal inheritance, *see* cytoplasmic inheritance
Mathematics, 9
Matrocliny, *see* cytoplasmic inheritance
Mauritius, Réunion, plant breeding and genetics, 1800, 1997, 2594, 2857–8
Mayan husk tomato, *see* fruits, minor
Meadow grass, 383, 387–9, 1238–9, 1605–6, 1981–2, 2494, 2735, *see also* grasses, forage
Medicago, 184, 195, 198, 344, 383, 409–15, 980, 991, 996, 1002–3, 1005, 1234–5, 1256–60, 1262–5, 1786, 1797, 1807, 1811–2, 1818, 1838–9, 2000–3, 2008–10, 2468, 2477, 2497, 2750, 2752–4, p. 668
  Animals, injurious, 1264, 2497, 2752
  Bacteria, 383, 412, 991, 1263–4, 1811, 2008, 2010, 2752
  Botany, 183–4, 407–8, 977, 1256, 1261, 1797, 1807, 2000, 2002–7, 2748–9, 2751
  Cytology, 977, 1256, 1265, 2749
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 184, 344, 407, 411, 1260–2, 1797, 2008–9
  Diseases, general studies, 1256, 2477
  Fungi, 996, 1002, 1811
  Genetics, 183–4, 198, 344, 383, 407–9, 411–3, 977, 980, 991, 996, 1002–3, 1005, 1234, 1256–60, 1262–4, 1786, 1797, 1807, 1818, 1838–9, 2000–5, 2008–10, 2468, 2477, 2748–54
  Insects, 183, 1256, 2753–4
  Physiology, 2004
  Technique, experimental, 412, 1256, 2006, 2748
  see also leguminous forage plants
Medicinal plants, 586, 1007, 1404–5, 1795, 2142–3, 2915
Medlar, *see* pome fruits
Medlar, Japanese, *see* Loquat
Meetings, scientific, 102, 1009, 1391, 2502, 2516, 2530
Meiosis, 6, 61–5, 171, 218, 437, 487, 586, 654, 747, 776, 814, 873–5, 954, 983, 996, 1021, 1052–6, 1166, 1254, 1256, 1313, 1316, 1333–4, 1342, 1437, 1455, 1606, 1636, 1653–4, 1724, 1736, 1760, 1793, 1852, 1856–9, 1962, 1983, 2086, 2346, 2377, 2403, 2572, 2672, 2696, 2817, 2828, 2915, 2967, 3057, 3061–2, 3089, *see also* cell division
Melampsora, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Melissa, *see* medicinal plants
Melilotus, *see* clover, sweet
Melon, 181, 732, 980, 991, 996, 998, 1541–3, 1796, 1804–5, 2234, 2246, 2323, 3048–51
Mendelian factors, *see* factors, simple
Mendelism, detailed studies, *see* genetics, detailed studies
Mendelism, general studies, *see* genetics, general studies
Meria, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Metaxenia, *see* xenia
Mexico, plant breeding and genetics, 246, 314, 850, 1009, 1156, 2140, 2150, 2502, 2594, 2966, p. 668
Microscopic technique, *see* technique, microscopic
Microsphaeria, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Migration, 597
Mildew, downy, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Mildew, powdery, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Millet, 344–7, 983–4, 986, 988, 990, 1202–5, 1785, 1797–8, 1885, 1965, 2480, 2482, 2586, 2690–1, *see also* grasses, Paniceae
Milo, *see* sorghum
Mint, 798, 1598–9, 3127
Mirabilis, *see* medicinal plants
Mitochondria, *see* protoplasm
Mitogenetic rays, *see* irradiation, general studies
Mitosis, 5, 56–60, 84, 117, 128–9, 548, 763, 853, 866–72, 1316, 1606, 1649, 1651–2, 1704–6, 2018, 2035, 2141, 2239, 2268, 2345–6, 2359, 2361–5, 2372, 2401–2, 2445, 2740, 3033, p. 658, p. 663, *see also* cell division
Mixed crops, 171, 267, 415, 975, 991, 1500, 1955, 2214, 2398, 2540
Modification, *see* variation
Modifiers, 6, 132, 1637, 2039, 2187, 2769, *see also* factors, simple
Modifying factors, *see* modifiers
Momordica, *see* gourds, minor
Monilia, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Monosomics, *see* aneuploidy
Morello, *see* cherry, cultivated
Morocco, plant breeding and genetics, 1146, 1502, 2128, 2530
Morphology, 123, 453, 735, 1159, 1411, 1774, 2454, 2566, 2579, 2879, p. 341, *see also* botany
Morus, *see* mulberry
Mosaic, *see* virus
Mould, white (*Eriophyes*), *see* insects
Mountain ash, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Movement, hygroscopic, *see* movement, plant
Movement of substances within the plant, 2253, *see also* physiology, plant
Movement, plant, 2232, *see also* physiology, plant
Movement, protoplasmic, *see* movement, plant
Mozambique, plant breeding and genetics, 2550, 2727
Mucuna, *see* bean, velvet
Mulberry, 633, 2177
Multiple allelomorphs, *see* allelomorphs, multiple
Multiple factors, *see* factors, multiple
Musa, *see* banana, *and* fibre plants, Musaceae
Musk melon, *see* melon
Mustard, *see* oil plants, Cruciferae
Mutants, 5, 113, 125–6, 147, 156, 158, 160, 167, 208, 298, 328, 369, 619, 770, 787, 790, 918–9, 946, 948, 959, 961–2, 964–5, 971, 980, 983, 991, 1021, 1103, 1155–7, 1171, 1212, 1534, 1558, 1589, 1633, 1644, 1712, 1720, 1733, 1762, 1802, 1927, 1957, 2280, 2345, 2393–4, 2421, 2430–1, 2452–3, 2458–9, 2464, 2497, 2609, 2653, 2660, 3051, 3075, 3093, 3121, p. 668, *see also* mutation
Mutation, 5–6, 23–5, 45, 109, 119, 121–2, 132–7, 142, 146, 231, 277, 327, 361, 433, 659, 820–1, 911, 913, 916–7, 921, 923–5, 928, 935–6, 950, 1049, 1274, 1278, 1605–6, 1692–9, 1708, 1717, 1721–2, 1726, 1738–9, 1755, 1808, 1952, 2315, 2392, 2406, 2410, 2412, 2427, 2443, 2457, 2494, 3113, p. 668, *see also* variation, *and* cell division, aberrant
Mutation, back, 5, 114, 298, 940, 1606, 1680, 1701, 1711, 1715–6, 1734–5, 2270, 2396–7
Mutation, directed, *see* mutation, induced
Mutation, induced, 5–6, 9, 26, 31, 66, 105–6, 112, 120, 125–6, 130, 138–40, 143–4, 156, 167, 169, 171–3, 209, 325, 329, 349, 497, 600, 732, 822–42, 895, 909, 914–5, 920, 930–1, 937–9, 951–3, 983, 985, 1007, 1057, 1189, 1369–76, 1589, 1605, 1624–6, 1656, 1681, 1700, 1709, 1727–9, 1731, 1740, 1763, 1772–3, 1780, 1786, 1801, 1818, 1945, 1949, 1970, 2069, 2080, 2157, 2313–4, 2317, 2330–1, 2364, 2368, 2387, 2395, 2404–5, 2413, 2415–7, 2419, 2422, 2425–6, 2432, 2448, 2456, 2547, 2669, 2674–5, 2771, 2869, 3078, 3113, p. 658, p. 668
Mutation, reverse, *see* mutation, back
Mutation, somatic, 169, 178, 605, 613, 843–4, 1290, 1514, 1628, 2033, 2575, 2937
Mycology, *see* fungi
Mycosphaerella, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Myrobalan, *see* plum

NASTIS, *see* movement, plant
Nasturtium, *see* water cress

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Natural selection, *see* selection, natural
Nectar, *see* secretions
Nectarine, 2951, *see also* peach
Nectria, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Nelumbo, *see* starch plants, minor
Nematodes, *see* animals, injurious
Nematospora, *see* fungi, Saccharomycetales
Nematosporangium, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Nephelium, *see* litchi
Netherlands, plant breeding and genetics, 16, 27, 168–70, 192, 313, 394, 407, 436, 444, 460, 467–9, 472, 529, 537, 598, 638, 658, 708, 745, 759, 807–8, 1020, 1030, 1071, 1075, 1116, 1119, 1144, 1197, 1201, 1269, 1290–1, 1296, 1303, 1360, 1419, 1456, 1496, 1507, 1682, 1770, 1833, 1870, 1880, 2019, 2021, 2028, 2032, 2038, 2049, 2078–9, 2142, 2163, 2190, 2194, 2217, 2237, 2249, 2264, 2314, 2473–5, 2508, 2756, 2783, 2793, 3025–6, 3036, 3042, 3093, p. 345, p. 484, p. 486
Nettle, *see* fibre plants, Urticeae
Neurospora, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Neuters, *see* bisexual organisms
Neutrons, 139, 171, 307, 325, 859, 1025, 1179, 1912, 1949, 2367, p. 658
New Zealand, plant breeding and genetics, 220, 234, 786, 1005–6, 1021, 1241, 1272, 1471, 1991, 1995, 2175, 2219, 2571, 2683, 2810, 2840, 2849–50, 2908–9, 3023
New Guinea, plant breeding and genetics, 1348, 1350, 1768, 2271
New Zealand hemp, *see* fibre plants, Liliaceae
Nicotiana, *see* tobacco
Nigeria, plant breeding and genetics, 2119, 2482, 2664, 2817
Nigrospora, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Nondisjunction, *see* cell division, aberrant
Norway, plant breeding and genetics, 274, 340, 1083, 1121, 1200, 1268, 1534, 1828, 1959, 2011, 2510, 2542, 2738
Nucleolus, *see* nucleus, structure of
Nucleus, 5, 15, 39–45, 65, 160, 851–6, 880, 929, 941, 1605–6, 1639, 1641–4, 1649, 1702, 1758, 1771, 1797, 2341–51, 2386, 2390, 2399–400, 2460, 2695, p. 658, *see also* cell structure
Nucleus, configuration, 942, 1762
Nucleus, division, *see* cell division
Nucleus, modifications, 506
Nucleus, structure, 5–6, 46–8, 50, 53–4, 856–60, 869, 1606, 1645–6, 1648, 1652, 2345, 2353–7, 2359, 2361, p. 658
Cereals, 167, 173, 278, 299, 367, 983, 1058–9, 1159, 1179, 1973, 2575, 2655, 2673, 2712, p. 668
Crop plants, 191, 2358, 2655
Crop plants, minor, 173, 585–6, 2141, 2915
Fibre plants, 171, 1334, 2070, 2086, 2816, 2838, 2842
Forest trees, 677, 684, 1486, 3004
Fruits, 171, 662, 983, 1391, 1461, 2189, 2194, 2480, 2967, 2971
Grasses, forage, 383, 385, 1239, 1243–4, 1605–6, 1647, 2740, 2742–4
Leguminous forage plants, 424, 2018, 2266, 2747, 2763
Root crops, 2044, 2474
Stimulants, plants producing, 6, 171, 2352
Vegetable crops, 6, 49, 51, 58, 173, 709, 722–3, 799, 867, 1596, 1647, 1805, 2262, 2266, 2352, 2355, 3018, 3088
Number, inheritance, 83, 303, 308, 541, 2464, 2867–8
Nutation, *see* movement, plant
Nutrition, *see* anabolism
Nuts, dessert, 181, 984, 990, 1439, 2137, 2475, *see also* fruit crops
Nuts, dessert, minor, 641, 1456

OAK, 127, 677, 682–4 1442, 1486, 1488–9, 1619, 2216, 2958, 2995, *see also* hardwood trees
Oats, 182, 195, 262, 267, 273–4, 987, 1019–20, 1114, 1826, 1830, 1906, 2472, 2540, 2617–21
Oats—*continued*.
Animals, injurious, 1958
Bacteria, 1033
Botany, 264–6, 268, 975, 1021, 1023, 1027, 1105, 1112–3, 1786, 2610
Cytology, 167, 269–70, 975, 991, 1002, 1106, 1109–12, 1809, 1903, 2613–5
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 1000, 1021, 1107, 1902
Diseases, general studies, 977, 1106, 1901, 2611
Fungi, 268–71, 985, 991, 998, 1000, 1002, 1021, 1036, 1108–12, 1809, 1815, 1903–5, 2497, 2612–6, 2620
Genetics, 167, 183–4, 263–4, 270–1, 275–6, 975, 977, 985, 991, 996, 998, 1000, 1002, 1005, 1021, 1027, 1033, 1101–6, 1108, 1110–1, 1623, 1633, 1786, 1796, 1807, 1809, 1815, 1829, 1900, 1902–5, 2461, 2465, 2491, 2494, 2497, 2527, 2606–16, 2620
Insects, 272
Technique, experimental, 265, 272, 975, 1104
Viruses, 1113, 2539, 2686
see also cereals
Obituaries, *see* personalities
Oceania, plant breeding and genetics, 1815
Ochrea, *see* accessory organs
Offset, *see* reproduction, vegetative, organs
Oidium, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Oil palm, *see* oil plants, Palmaceae
Oil plants, 167, 196, 977, 980, 990, 1007, 1391–2, 1794, 1818, 2465, 2900, 2910
Oil plants, Cruciferae, 167, 172, 432, 568–9, 1393–4, 1537, 1793, 2125–6, 2901
Oil plants, Palmaceae, 186, 583–4, 1004, 1814, 2137–40, 2482, 2914
Okra, 182, 761, 990, 3091–2
Olea, *see* olive
Oligogenes, *see* factors, simple
Olive, 597, 643–6, 985, 1452–4, 2185–6
Omphalia, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales
Onion, 5–6, 58, 72–7, 81–2, 92–4, 171, 173, 175, 182–3, 195, 704, 713–20, 867–8, 870–2, 880–1, 883, 896, 1511, 1519–23, 1606, 1627, 1655–8, 1664, 1793, 1795, 1806, 1811, 1838, 2239–42, 2342, 2362, 2371–3, 2382, 2518, 3014–5, 3034–7
Onobrychis, *see* sainfoin
Ontogeny, *see* growth
Oogonium, *see* gametangium
Ophiobolus, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Opium, *see* poppy
Opuntia, *see* fruits, Cactaceae
Orache, *see* green vegetables
Orange, *see* citrus fruits
Orbignya, *see* oil plants, Palmaceae
Origin of life, 36–7
Ornamental plants, p. 668
Orobanche, *see* angiosperms, injurious
Orthogenesis, *see* evolution
Orthosiphon, *see* medicinal plants
Oryza, *see* rice
Oryzopsis, *see* grasses, Agrostideae
Osmosis, *see* movement of substances within the plant
Ottonia, *see* pepper (*Piper*)
Outbreeding, *see* hybridization
Overdominance, *see* heterosis

PADDY, *see* rice
Paepalopsis, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Pairing of chromosomes, *see* meiosis
Palaquium, *see* gutta percha plants
Panama, Canal Zone, plant breeding and genetics, 1341
Panicum, *see* millet, *and* grasses, Paniceae
Papaw, *see* fruits, Annonaceae
Papaver, *see* poppy
Papaya, 1815, 2187, 2480, 2964–5
Paprika, *see* pepper (*Capsicum*)

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Parasites, angiosperm, *see* angiosperms, injurious
Parasitism, *see* interaction between organisms
Parthenium, *see* rubber plants, minor
Parthenocarpy, *see* reproduction, asexual
Parthenogenesis, *see* reproduction, asexual
Pasmo, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Paspalum, 182, 398, 998, 1248, 1976
Passiflora, *see* fruits, minor
Patella, *see* fungi, Pezizales
Paternal inheritance, *see* xenia
Pathology, *see* phytopathology
Pattern, inheritance, *see* colour distribution, inheritance
Pawpaw (in British Commonwealth), *see* papaya
Pawpaw (in North America), *see* fruits, Annonaceae
Pea, 183, 195, 1593, 1796, 2520, 2775, 3014, 3120
  Botany, 95, 785, 787–9, 1590–1, 1594, 1656, 2256, 2281, 3093, 3118–9
  Cytology, 95, 1639, 1647, 1656, 2279
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 785
  Diseases, general studies, 3093
  Fungi, 786, 1785
  Genetics, 167, 785, 980, 1005, 1007, 1032, 1589, 1591–2, 1785, 2256, 2279, 2497, 3014, 3017, 3093, 3112–8
  Insects, 787
  Taxonomy, 3014
  Technique, experimental, 1647, 2281, 3117
  Viruses, 1007, 1592
  see also pulses
Pea, southern table, *see Dolichos*
Peach, 182, 599, 620, 623–6, 639, 1000, 1422, 1432–3, 1447, 1797, 2152, 2171–3, 2949–51, *see also* stone fruits
Peanut, *see* groundnut
Pear, 599, 616–8, 1001, 1003, 1419, 1421, 2157, 2165–7, 2424, 2464, 2480, 2939–42, *see also* pome fruits
Pecan, 1439, 1811, *see also* nuts, dessert
Pedigrees, 2032
Pelargonium, *see* aromatic plants
Penicillium, *see* fungi, Plectascales
Peniophora, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales
Pennisetum, *see* millet, *and* grasses, Paniceae
Pentaploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Pepper (*Capsicum*), 170–1, 181, 564–7, 902, 995, 998, 1390, 1793–4, 1805, 1811, 2124, 2480, 2496, 2899
Pepper (*Piper*), 174, 2123
Perennial habit, *see* growth
Peridermium, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Perilla, *see* sunflower and similar oil plants
Periodicity, *see* growth
Persea, *see* avocado
Persimmon, Japanese, *see* kaki
Personalities, 6, 187, 1608, 1645, 1817, 2500–1, 2651
Peru, plant breeding and genetics, 30, 290, 451, 559, 1009, 1341, 1813, 2044, 2498, 2502, 2789, 2887
Petalody, *see* flower
Phaeocryptopus, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Phalaris, *see* canary grass
Phaseolus, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Philippine Islands, plant breeding and genetics, 381, 555, 1212, 1337, 1975, 2094, 2110, 2201, 3111
Phleum, *see* timothy
Phlyctaena, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Phomopsis, *see* fungi, Melanconiales
Phormium, *see* fibre plants, Liliaceae
Photoperiodism, 60, 513–4, 518, 534–5, 729, 775, 991, 1026, 1190, 1216–9, 1241, 1341, 1494, 1929, 2037, 2062, 2096, 2103, 2212, 2240, 2323, 2480, 2504, 2577, 2739, 3037
Photosynthesis, *see* anabolism
Phycomyces, *see* fungi, Mucorales
Phyllosticta, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Phylogeny, *see* evolution
Phymatotrichum, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Physalis, *see* fruits, minor
Physalospora, *see* fungi, Ascomycetes
Physical factors, effect on the plant, 498, 724, 1061–2, 1089, 1369, 1412, 1516, 1782, 1929, 2474–5, 2867, 3040, p. 345
Physics, 66
Physiological diseases, 164, 455, 615, 1288, 1539, 2258, 2791, 3047
Physiological races, *see* biotypes
Physiology, *see* biology
Physiology, plant, 688, 2533, 3027, p. 661, *see also* botany
Phytogeography, *see* plant geography
Phytohormones, *see* hormone
Phytomonas, *see* bacteria
Phytopathology, 5, 9, 102–3, 167, 547, 1065, 1256, 1680–1, 1744, 2433, 2436–7, 2480, 2514, p. 483
  Cereals, 204, 240, 257, 366, 977, 991, 1033, 1079–82, 1106, 1118, 1130, 1785, 1787, 1796, 1875–7, 1901, 1934, 1945, 2476, 2502, 2529–31, 2535–6, 2543, 2553, 2586–90, 2611
  Crop plants, 104, 169, 1013–5, 1682–4, 2466, 2512–6, p. 484
  Crop plants, minor, 567, 573, 2125, 2140
  Fibre plants, 169–70, 204, 502, 977, 983
  Forest trees, 1509, 2215
  Fruits, 598, 977, 1456
  Grasses, forage, 204, 977, 2474, 2477
  Leguminous forage plants, 204, 420, 425, 1256, 2011, 2477
  Root crops, 169, 447, 500, 977, 1288, 1297, 1679, 1797, 2463, 2466, 2474–5
  Stimulants, plants producing, 174, 1379, 1805, 2883
  Sugar plants, 539, 1358, 2096
  Vegetable crops, 169, 1599, 1807, 1810, 2264, 2476, 2502, 3082, 3093, 3100, 3107
  see also agriculture
Phytophthora, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Picea, *see* softwood trees
Pigeon pea, *see* pulses, minor
Pigments, 1388
Pigment, inheritance, *see* colour, inheritance
Pigment plants, 585, 2141, 2480
Pili, *see* fruits, minor
Pimento (*Capsicum*), *see* pepper (*Capsicum*)
Pine, *see* softwood trees
Pineapple, 1004, 1815, 2201
Pink root (*Pyrenochaeta*), *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Pinus, *see* softwood trees
Piper, *see* pepper (*Piper*)
Pistacia, *see* Pistachio
Pistachio, 642, 2181–2, *see also* nuts, dessert, minor
Pisum, *see* pea
Plane, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Plant biochemistry, *see* biochemistry
Plant disease, *see* phytopathology
Plant geography, 6, 167, 203, 407, 850, 1456, 1667, 1950, 2180–1, 2358, p. 341, p. 483, p. 661, *see also* botany
Plant introduction, 903, 1820
  Cereals, 164, 167, 174, 184, 214, 285, 312–4, 357, 375–7, 977, 987, 1021, 1032, 1077–8, 1095, 1130, 1142–3, 1145–8, 1178, 1208, 1227–9, 1820, 1872–3, 1928, 1934–5, 1944, 1953, 2463, 2477, 2485, 2499, 2502, 2530, 2640, p. 344
  Crop plants, 194, 1015, 1820, 1823–4, 2502, 2510
  Crop plants, minor, 174, 584, 998, 1007, 2128, 2137, 2906
  Fibre plants, 174, 2499
  Forest trees, 677–8, 683, 1485, 1508
  Fruits, 184, 598, 665, 670, 977, 985, 1417, 1440–1, 1444, 1447, 1449, 1479, 1796, 2154, 2179, 2182, 2945, 2980, 2987
  Grasses, forage, 383, 406, 977, 1007, 1208, 1236–7, 1239, 1241, 1248, 1783, 1799, 1823, 1980, 1993, 1997, 2738
  Industrial plants, minor, 593

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Plant introduction—*continued.*
Leguminous forage plants, 383, 407, 427, 977, 1000, 1236–7, 1258–9, 1269, 1783, 1812, 1823, 1980, 2025, 2477, 2750
Root crops, 451, 977, 1288, 1602, 2044, 2463, 2502
Stimulants, plants producing, 174, 559, 1004, 1007, 1371, 1377–8, 2119, 2499, 2890–1
Sugar plants, 518–21, 1208, 1348–50, 1353, 2095, 2099
Vegetable crops, 183–4, 975, 985, 1004, 1536, 1796, 2248, 2269, 2283, 2476, 3076
Plant physiology, *see* physiology, plant
Plant products, quality, 930, 2416
Cereals, 164, 167, 194, 233, 235–7, 248–9, 266, 281, 309–11, 326, 343, 374, 382, 975, 988, 991, 1021, 1023, 1029–31, 1071–5, 1154, 1178, 1188, 1226, 1782, 1786–7, 1796, 1799, 1809, 1863, 1867–70, 1877, 1883, 1933, 1945, 1953, 2463, 2474, 2502, 2529–31, 2534, 2536, 2580–5, 2659, 2683, 2722, 3126, p. 485
Crop plants, 4, 188, 1828
Crop plants, minor, 566, 575, 581, 980, 1004, 1021, 1398, 1405, 1811, 2135, 2138–9, 2912, 2916
Fibre plants, 167, 491, 495, 500, 504–5, 796, 977, 1009, 1021, 1061, 1310, 1321, 1327, 1332, 1336, 2072–3, 2083, 2087, 2817–8, 2832–3
Forest trees, 1485–6, 1502
Fruits, 599, 612–3, 617, 620, 641, 985, 1414, 1426, 1439–40, 1443, 1451, 1476, 1480, 1796–7, 1803, 2152, 2186, 2935–6, 2950, 2961, 2973, 2986
Grasses, forage, 184, 401, 1000, 1251, 1799
Industrial plants, minor, 167, 1412
Leguminous forage plants, 184, 1277, 1823, 2002, 2020, 2475, 2770, 3093
Root crops, 169, 182, 435, 449, 469, 675, 975, 979, 1285, 1288, 1295–6, 2031–2, 2034, 2040–1, 2051, 2472, 2782–3
Stimulants, plants producing, 164, 167, 552, 561–2, 977, 985, 988, 991, 1367, 1376, 1384, 2476, 2869, 2872, 2880–2, 2885, 2894
Sugar plants, 516–7, 525, 537–9, 976–7, 1351–3, 1357, 1799, 2094, 2098, 2107, 2109, 2857
Vegetable crops, 164, 177–8, 182, 705, 707–8, 719, 753, 777–8, 780, 785, 787, 789, 796, 985, 1513, 1545, 1547–8, 1560–1, 1568, 1576, 1578, 1586, 1594, 1599, 1796, 2464, 2480, 2492, 3022, 3031–2, 3063, 3068, 3081, 3085, 3093, 3099, 3108, 3119, 3126
see also biochemistry, plant, botany, *and* vitamins
Plantain, *see* banana
Planting, 1134, 3120
Plasmagenes, *see* cytoplasmic inheritance
Plasmodiophora, see fungi, Chytridiales
Plasmopara, see fungi, Peronosporales
Plastids, 5
Platanus, see hardwood trees, minor
Plum, 619–20, 1000, 1628, 1797, 2152, 2165, 2480, 2945–6, *see also* stone fruits
Poa, see meadow grass
Podosphaera, see fungi, Perisporiales
Poisonous plants, *see* medicinal plants
Poland, plant breeding and genetics, 430, 815, 1105, 1294, 1354–5, 1401, 1575, 1684, 1718, 2020, 2026
Polarity, *see* growth
Polarity of the cell, *see* protoplasm
Pollen, 101, 225, 307, 399, 565, 611, 899, 1126, 1373, 1416, 1908, 2256, 2929, 2944, 3080
Pollination
Cereals, 265, 278, 1021, 1148, 1172, 1951, 2290, 2624–5, 2691
Crop plants, 2507
Crop plants, minor, 1394, 1802, 2130, 2137
Forest trees, 676, 1486, 2213, 2223, 3007
Fruits, 604, 1423, 1429, 1439, 1451, 1456, 1468, 2954
Grasses, forage, 394, 1995
Industrial plants, minor, 1406, 1802
Leguminous forage plants, 418, 1255–6, 1267, 1277, 2005–7
Pollination—*continued.*
Root crops, 182
Sugar plants, 2867
Stimulants, plants producing, 1797
Vegetable crops, 708, 788, 794, 2267, 2290, 3013, 3051, 3072
see also reproduction, sexual
Polygenes, *see* factors, multiple
Polygonum, see forage plants, minor
Polynesia, plant breeding and genetics, 2891
Polyploidy, haploidy, 5–6, 84–9, 96–7, 147, 149–51, 171, 849, 887, 889–95, 897–900, 955–6, 960, 1605, 1660–2, 1665–9, 1818, 2378–80, 2445–6, 2450, 2514
Cereals, 90–1, 167, 169, 192, 226, 258, 260, 279, 280–1, 347, 349, 373, 975, 983, 1009, 1025, 1030, 1058–9, 1079, 1116–7, 1133, 1165–6, 1213–6, 1221, 1782, 1786, 1859, 1907, 1947–8, 1962, 1971, 2474, 2477, 2502, 2573–4, 2605, 2623–4, 2641, 2657, 2716, p. 668
Crop plants, 167, 192, 888, 980, 1010, 1012, 1780, 1822, 2383–4
Crop plants, minor, 167, 565, 568, 571, 581, 983, 1403–4, 1793, 1805, 2126, 2129, 2142–3
Fibre plants, 6, 83, 167, 171, 192, 487, 498, 501, 977, 1313, 1318, 1331, 1338, 2381, 2816, 2831
Forest trees, 164, 677, 686, 700–1, 1485–6, 2996, 3009, 3011
Fruits, 27, 594, 599, 602, 610, 635, 653, 662–3, 667, 1797, 2152, 2177, 2194, 2464, 2923, 2938, 2955, 2965, 2972, 2979, 2983
Grasses, forage, 6, 192, 386, 397, 400, 1002, 1007, 1239, 1250, 1254, 1780, 1977–8, 1987, 1990, 2474
Leguminous forage plants, 31, 171, 977, 1256, 1266, 1780, 2749, 2768
Root crops, 27, 164, 437, 473, 1283, 2036, 2038, 2384, 2474
Stimulants, plants producing, 171, 561, 1370, 2121, 2869, 2872, 2878, 2894–5
Sugar plants, 170–1, 189, 198, 532, 538, 1361, 1598, 2016, 2093, 2861, 2867
Vegetable crops, 27, 92–5, 164, 167, 171, 726, 732–3, 754, 793, 896, 1526, 1530, 1540–2, 1585–6, 1598, 1606, 1663–4, 1793, 1805, 2238, 2263, 2382, 3027, 3045, 3053, p. 668
see also cell division, aberrant, hybrids, true breeding, *and* nucleus, structure
Polyporus, see fungi, Hymenomycetales
Polysomics, *see* aneuploidy
Polyspora, see fungi, Melanconiales
Pome fruits, 598, 605–6, 977–8, 991, 1415–7, 2155, 2929, *see also* fruit crops
Pomelo, *see* grapefruit
Popcorn, 183, 1130, 3125–6, *see also* sweet corn
Poplar, 676, 686, 1485–6, 1491–6, 2212, 2217, 2996–7, *see also* hardwood trees
Poppy, 167, 2120, 2473, 2893
Populus, see poplar
Portugal, plant breeding and genetics, 353, 362, 506, 1149, 1227, 1247, 1478, 1610, 1648, 1871, 2355, 2530, 2562, 2637–8, 2699, 2703, 2715, 2744, 2983
Portulaca, see green vegetables
Potato, 195, 441–2, 452, 454, 475, 1286, 1288, 1308, 1782, 1826, 2059–60, 2477, 2502, 2809–10
Animals, injurious, 465–6, 975, 2799–800
Bacteria, 177, 995, 997, 1288, 1299, 1809, 2045–6, 2792
Botany, 164, 167, 169, 182, 447–9, 453, 464, 469, 475, 500, 977, 979, 1288, 1292–6, 1766, 2030–2, 2034, 2036–41, 2043, 2051–2, 2472, 2474–5, 2779–87, 2801, 3019, p. 666
Cytology, 27, 104, 473, 975, 991, 995, 1007, 1288, 1300, 1302, 1359, 1723, 1766, 1769–70, 2035–6, 2038, 2044–5, 2047–9, 2053, 2058, 2474, 2793–4, 2796, p. 666
Diseases, environmental and physiological 455, 1288, 1298, 2044, 2787–91
Diseases, general studies, 164, 169, 447, 500, 977, 1288, 1297, 1679, 1797, 2463, 2466, 2474–5

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Fungi, 27, 104, 167, 170, 183, 444, 456–64, 975, 995, 997, 1005, 1007, 1009, 1288, 1300–04, 1723, 1766, 1790, 1816, 2047–51, 2793–8
Genetics, 27, 164, 167, 169–70, 175, 177, 182–4, 438, 443–8, 451, 454, 457–8, 466–9, 471–5, 975, 977, 979, 991, 995, 997, 1005, 1007–9, 1285, 1287–93, 1295–8, 1301, 1303, 1306–7, 1679, 1797–8, 1809, 1816, 1818, 2028–36, 2039, 2046, 2048–50, 2055, 2057, 2463, 2465–6, 2473–5, 2497, 2502, 2777–8, 2782–3, 2786–90, 2793–4, 2797–801, 2805–6, 3019
Insects, 467–9, 1288, 1305, 2052, 2801
Physiology, 443, 446
Taxonomy, 2042
Technique, experimental, 164, 461, 463, 468–9, 474, 1007, 1288, 1293, 1301, 1770, 1809, 2043, 2051–2, 2779, 2781–3, 2807–8
Viruses, 173, 177, 457, 470–5, 975, 991, 1005, 1007, 1288, 1306–7, 1359, 1769–70, 1792, 1816, 2053–8, 2797, 2802–8
Potato, sweet, 182, 477–9, 480–3, 983, 997, 1309, 1802, 2061–4, 2811–5
Powdery mildew, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Pressure, osmotic, *see* movement of substance within the plant
Prickly pear, *see* fruits, Cactaceae
Primary growth, *see* growth
Probability, *see* mathematics
Probable error, *see* statistics
Production, *see* yield
Progene, *see* cytoplasmic inheritance
Protandry, *see* flower
Protoplasm, 1606, 1706, 1990, 2340–1, 2443, p. 347, *see also* cell structure
Protoplasmic movement, *see* movement, plant
Prunus, *see* apricot, cherry, nectarine, peach *and* plum
Pseudomonas, *see* bacteria
Pseudoperonospora, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Pseudopeziza, *see* fungi, Pezizales
Pseudotsuga, *see* softwood trees
Pubescence, *see* accessory organs, *and* texture, inheritance
Puccinia, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Pulses, 167, 983–5, 1513, 1572–4, 1792, 1794, 1810, 1839, 2264–7, 2473, 3093, 3104, p. 658
Pulses, minor, 793, 1596, 2480
Pumpkin, *see Cucurbita*
Pure lines, *see* inbreeding
Purslane, *see* green vegetables
Pyrenochaeta, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Pyrethrum, *see* insecticides
Pyronema, *see* fungi, Pezizales
Pyrus, *see* apple, *and* pear
Pythium, *see* fungi, Peronosporales

QUALITY of plant products, *see* plant products, quality
Quality, baking, *see* plant products, quality
Quality, cooking, *see* plant products, quality
Quality, milling, *see* plant products, quality
Qualitative factors, *see* modifiers
Quantitative factors, *see* factors, multiple
Quantitative inheritance, 6, 170–1, 333, 529, 718, 1224, 2310–12, 2718, 2762
Quercus, *see* oak
Quince, 2152, 2168–9, *see also* pome fruits

RACES, *see* biotypes
Racial degeneration, *see* viability
Racial rejuvenation, *see* viability
Radioactivity, 209, 930–1, 1057, 1486, 1628, 1649, 1801, 1970, 2080, 2313, 2390, 2422, p. 345, p. 658
Radish, 437, 705, 711, 726, 1516–7, 2238, 2775, 3014, 3027–32
Rambutan, *see* litchi
Ramie, 174, 1814
Rape, *see* oil plants, Cruciferae
Raphanus, *see* radish
Rapidity of growth, *see* growth
Raspberry, 594, 647–9, 1458–9, 1805, 2191–2, 2461, 2923, 2969–70, 2973, *see also Rubus*
Ratio, sex, *see* sex
Rays, α, *see* α-rays
Rays, β, *see* β-rays
Rays, γ, *see* γ-rays
Rays, ultraviolet, *see* ultraviolet rays
Rays, X, *see* X rays
Rays, *see also* neutrons
Reagents, *see* chemical agents, effect on the plant
Recessiveness, *see* dominance
Reciprocal translocation, *see* interchange
Recombination, *see* segregation, genetic
Red currant, *see Ribes*
Red clover, *see* clover
Red pepper, *see* pepper (*Capsicum*)
Red rot (*Colletotrichum*), *see* fungi, Melanconiales
Reduction division, *see* meiosis
Redwood, *see* softwood trees
Refractometer, *see* technique, experimental
Regeneration, *see* growth, secondary
Remote crossing, *see* hybridization, distant
Remote hybridization, *see* hybridization, distant
Reproduction, 383, 794, *see also* physiology, plant
Reproduction, asexual, 100, 164, 331, 347, 400, 598, 985, 1239, 1395, 1605–6, 1796, 1802, 1981–2, 2177, 2215, 2372, 2464, 2867, 2938, 2978
Reproduction, sexual, 174, 361, 598, 638, 644, 654, 688, 897, 1202, 1268, 1407, 1411, 1548, 1780, 2146, 2180, 2266, 2281, 2386, 2464, 2780, 2813, 2912, 2956
Reproduction, vegetative, 419, 954, 1424, 3005, 3043
Reproduction, vegetative, artificial, 164, 169, 171, 174, 505, 589, 592, 615, 631–2, 674, 745, 750–1, 759, 1294, 1374, 1437, 1559, 2026, 2148, 2155, 2158, 2475, 2923, 2927–8, 2946, 2986
Reproduction, vegetative, organs, 557, 588, 592, 807, 1467, 2147, 2483, 2499, 2786, 2889
Reproductive organs, 35, 799, 1155, 1605, 1802, 1947, 1982, 2159, *see also* botany
Reproductive organs, development, 392
Reserve substances, *see* anabolism, *and* biochemistry
Resin plants, 593
Respiration, *see* catabolism
Reverse mutation, *see* mutation, back
Reversion, 1589, *see also* segregation, genetic
Rhizoctonia, *see* fungi, Mycelia sterilia
Rhodesia, plant breeding and genetics, 162, 1130, 1152, 1364, 1378, 1382, 1798, 2483, 2603, 2817, 2884
Rhodoseptoria, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Rhubarb, *see* green vegetables
Rhus, *see* oil plants
Rhynchosporium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Ribes, 651, 2331, 2929, 2968, *see also* bush fruits, black-currant, *and* gooseberry
Rice, 171, 353, 988, 1227–9, 1975, 2485, 2699–700, 2727–9
Animals, injurious, 182, 1211
Botany, 361, 368–74, 983, 1026, 1190, 1214–9, 1220–6, 1969, 1971–4, 2692, 2713–23
Cytology, 361, 367, 373, 983, 1213–6, 1219, 1221, 1230, 1971, 1973, 2706, 2712–6
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 357, 378, 2499, 2723–4
Diseases, general studies, 366
Fungi, 357, 379, 983, 1211, 1230–2, 2480, 2725–6
Genetics, 174, 182, 186, 201, 354–66, 369–70, 372–3, 376, 378, 381, 973, 977, 983–4, 1000, 1004, 1190, 1209–12, 1220–4, 1792, 1794, 1799, 1813–4, 1820, 1967–72, 1974, 2480, 2482, 2497, 2499, 2692, 2701–11, 2715–20, 2724, 2726, p. 348
Insects, 380

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Rice—*continued.*
Taxonomy, 370, 375
Technique, experimental, 182, 374, 377, 1232
see also cereals
Ricinus, see castor oil plant
Ripening, 2721
Robinia, see hardwood trees, minor
Röntgen rays, *see* X rays
Root, 164, 292, 332, 650, 1917, 2324, 2774, 2867, 3032, *see also* morphology
Root crops, 167, 980, 1281, 1602, 1818, 1838–9, 2474, 2542
Root rot (*Phymatotrichum*), *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Root rot (*Pythium*), *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Root rot (*Rhizoctonia*), *see* fungi, Mycelia sterilia
Root rot (*Thielaviopsis*), *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Root rot (*Xylaria*), *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Rosa, see bush fruits, minor
Rose, *see* bush fruits, minor
Roselle, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae
Rosemary, *see* aromatic plants
Rosmarinus, see aromatic plants
Rowan, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Rubber (*Hevea*), 587–92, 1406–10, 1802, 2144–50, 2917, 2919, 2958
Rubber plants, minor, 167, 1411–2, 2151
Rubus, 987, 994, 1001, 1456, 2189–90, 2464, 2968, 2971–2, *see also* bush fruits, blackberry, *and* raspberry
Runner bean, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Rust, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Rutabaga, *see* swede
Rye, 167, 1020, 1120, 1909, 2472, 2628
Botany, 167, 227, 278, 281–2, 1048, 1059, 1116, 1118, 1908, 2474, 2566, 2624–6
Cytology, 6, 167, 171, 218, 277–81, 1056, 1059, 1115–7, 1654, 1786, 1854, 1907, 1910, 2474, 2477, 2622–4
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 979, 1121, 1910, 2627
Diseases, general studies, 1118
Fungi, 280–1, 998, 1855, 1910–1, 2513
Genetics, 31, 167, 171, 190, 218, 227, 276–7, 279, 282, 979, 998, 1003, 1021, 1046, 1048, 1056, 1115–6, 1118, 1786, 1788, 1801, 1808, 1829, 1855, 1907–8, 1910, 2465, 2474, 2477, 2497, 2564–6, 2568, 2622, 2625–7
Insects, 1119
Physiology, 31, 1115
Technique, experimental, 31, 1059, 1119, 2625
see also cereals
Ryegrass, 394–6, 975, 998, 1005, 1245, 1786, 1990–1, 2493, 2739

SACCHARUM, see sugar cane
Safflower, *see* sunflower and similar oil plants
Sainfoin, 2477
Salad plants, *see* vegetable crops
Salix, see willow
Salsify, 1518
Sandalwood, *see* pigment plants
Sansevieria, see fibre plants, Liliaceae
Santalum, see pigment plants
Sapium, see oil plants
Sassafras, see aromatic plants
Scab (*Actinomyces*), *see* bacteria
Scab (*Venturia*), *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Scandinavia, plant breeding and genetics, 1022, 1185
Scarlet runner, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Schizandra, see bush fruits, minor
Scientific theories, 1968, 2602, p. 345
Scion, *see* reproduction, vegetative, artificial
Sclerospora, see fungi, Peronosporales
Sclerostachya, see grasses, Andropogoneae
Sclerotinia, see fungi, Pezizales
Sclerotium, see fungi, Mycelia sterilia
Scorzonera, 164, *see also* rubber plants, minor
Scotland, plant breeding and genetics, 4, 129, 461–4, 594, 647–8, 975, 1101, 1233, 1459, 1906, 1942, 2048, 2524, 2786, 2797
Scutellum, *see* seed
Sea buckthorn, *see* fruits, Elaeagnaceae
Secale, see rye
Secondary association, *see* nucleus, structure
Secondary growth, *see* growth, secondary
Secretions, 2005
Seed, 77, 164, 234, 303, 308, 500, 541, 566, 791, 979, 985, 1069, 1087, 1134, 1156, 1168, 1171, 1196, 1204, 1591, 1785, 1807, 1811, 1832, 1892, 1956, 1965, 1974, 1979, 2131, 2160, 2271, 2274, 2281–2, 2373, 2575, 2681–2, 2867–8, 3019, 3112, *see also* morphology
Seed development, 167, 669
Seed treatment, 315, 410, 452, 598, 633, 739, 779, 781, 1011, 1149, 1172, 1256, 1269, 1439, 1535, 1820, 1833, 1874, 1909, 2006–7, 2074, 2149, 2257, 2389, 2462, 2510, 2553, 2751, 2867, 3014, 3040–1
Seed testing, 169, 201, 365, 1258–9, 1517, 1573, 2034, 2235, 2267, 2389, 2508–9, 2609, 2685
Seedlings, 596, 1403, 1811, 1890, 2145, 2948
Segmental interchange, *see* interchange
Segregation, genetic, 5, 103, 171, 486, 922, 955, 1068, 1256, 1605–6, 1715, 1719, 1725, 1760, 1767, 1774, 2318–9, 2429, 2824, 3117, p. 663, p. 668, *see also* genetics, detailed studies
Segregation, somatic, 713
Selection, 34, 103, 1051, 2005
Selection, artificial, 121, 124, 171, 919, 938, 1691, 1695, 1756, 2393, 2398, 2440–2, p. 668
Cereals, 174, 182, 184, 204, 208, 222, 228, 261, 311, 343, 361–6, 376, 975, 1004, 1021, 1082–3, 1116, 1124, 1126–7, 1141, 1165, 1201, 1256, 1785, 1809, 1910, 1943, 2480, 2482, 2499, 2559, 2571, 2664, 2677, 2694, 2697, 2711, p. 668
Crop plants, 2462
Crop plants, minor, 173, 807, 987, 1793–4, 1815, 2126, 2128, 2138–9, 2482, 2905, 2907
Fibre plants, 172, 182, 204, 485, 488, 491, 998, 1310, 1314, 1797, 1814, 2077, 2474, 2816–7, 2827, 2829, 2833
Forest trees, 680, 697, 1485–6, 1507, 2229, 2474, 2994
Fruits, 181–2, 186, 598, 609, 632, 641, 658, 673, 977, 984, 1431–2, 1439–41, 1443, 1456, 1475, 1479, 1796, 1803, 1814–5, 2152, 2165, 2168, 2170, 2177, 2179, 2182, 2184, 2207, 2464, 2487, 2519, 2943, 2948
Grasses, forage, 182, 184, 204, 390, 404, 406, 977, 979, 1008, 1238, 1252, 1797, 1805, 1807, 1976, 1984, 1996, 2737
Industrial plants, minor, 167, 590, 593, 2144–5, 2148, 2920
Leguminous forage plants, 167, 184, 204, 408–9, 412, 977, 994, 998–9, 1008, 1258–9, 1271, 1276, 1279–80, 1786, 1797, 1805, 1814, 2003, 2009, 2011, 2025, 2477, 2751, 2753–4, 2761–2, 2767
Root crops, 164, 182, 184, 445, 475, 479, 1282, 1288, 1298, 1809, 2034, 2782–3, 2798
Stimulants, plants producing, 167, 186, 555, 557, 977, 986–8, 1007, 1371, 1378, 1385, 1389, 1814, 2113, 2116, 2118, 2487, 2499, 2876, 2882, 2889, 2892, p. 668
Sugar plants, 362, 518, 531, 539, 975–6, 986, 1347, 1360, 2092, 2094, 2099, 2107, 2859, 2867–8
Vegetable crops, 16, 164, 182, 598, 704, 715, 717–8, 746, 748, 753, 755, 760, 765–6, 780, 788, 977, 983–4, 1004–5, 1280, 1527, 1532, 1563, 1572–3, 1582, 1587, 1792–4, 1796, 1811, 1814, 2237, 2276, 2461, 2476, 2480, 2485, 3021, 3031, 3036, 3038, 3077, 3079, 3081, 3087, 3108
Selection, natural, 2375
Self compatibility, *see* sterility
Self fertility, *see* sterility
Self incompatibility, *see* sterility
Self pollination, *see* pollination, *and* inbreeding

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Self sterility, *see* sterility
Semigamy, *see* reproduction, asexual
Septoria, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Sequoia, *see* softwood trees
Sesame, 172–3, 571–4, 983, 997, 1000, 1009, 1395–6, 1793, 2129–31, 2482, 2905–6
Sesamum, *see* sesame
Sesquiploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Setaria, *see* millet
Sex, 6, 22, 127, 164, 167, 498–9, 598, 643, 688, 729, 944–6, 963, 965–7, 977, 1331–2, 1464, 1550, 1598, 1669–71, 1713–4, 1761, 2418, 2451–3, 2458, 2475, 2895, 2964–5, 2997, 3062, *see also* sterility
Sex chromosomes, *see* nucleus, structure of
Sex, effect on inheritance, 83, 888, 1046, 2084, 2113, *see also* genetics, general studies
Sex reversal, 446, 2187
Sexual differentiation, 5, 8, *see also* sex
Sexual reproduction, *see* reproduction, sexual
Shaddock, *see* grapefruit
Shallott, *see Allium*, minor species
Shallu, *see Sorghum*
Shape, inheritance, *see* form, inheritance
Shattering, *see* shedding of parts
Shea, *see* oil plants
Shedding of parts, 572, 603, 1000, 1027, 1950, 1965, 2502 2905, *see also* development
Shoot, *see* stem
Siam, plant breeding and genetics, 376
Sida, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae
Sinapis, *see* oil plants, Cruciferae
Sisal, *see* agave
Size, inheritance, *see* dimensions, inheritance
Smut (*Tilletia*), *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Smut (*Ustilago*), *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Snap bean, *see* bean (*Phaseolus*)
Softwood trees, 164, 676–7, 681, 692–703, 1485–6, 1504–10, 2223–32, 2474, 3001–12, p. 668
Soil, *see* arable soils
Soja, *see* bean, soya
Solanum, *see* potato, *and* egg plant and related species
Solidago, *see* rubber plants, minor
Somatic mutation, *see* mutation, somatic
Somatic pairing, *see* nucleus, structure
Somatic segregation, *see* segregation, somatic, *and* chimeras
Sorbus, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Sordaria, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Sorghum, 348, 350–2, 983, 987–8, 990, 996, 1000, 1002, 1206–8, 1797, 1799, 1812, 1815, 1961–2, 1964, 1966, 2480, 2482, 2497, 2693–8, *see also* grasses, Andropogoneae
Sorghum, sweet, 528, 977, 1208, 1793, 2866
Soridium, *see* reproduction, vegetative, organs
Sorosporium, *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Sorrel, *see* green vegetables
Sound waves, 173, 716, 762, 1356, 1605, 1639–40, 1703, 1758, 2361
South America, plant breeding and genetics, 1009, 1014, 1195, 1243, 1467, 2140, 2502, 2517, 2594, 2640, p. 662
Soya bean, *see* bean, soya
Spain, plant breeding and genetics, 210, 255, 1129, 1434, 1887, 2185, 2527, 2530, 2544, 2564, 2636, 2869, 2979, p. 344
Speciation, *see* biotypes
Sphaceloma, *see* fungi, Protodiscales
Sphacelotheca, *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Sphaerella, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Sphaeropsis, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Sphaerotheca, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Spinach, 164, 729–30, 3014, 3017, 3045, *see also* green vegetables
Spinach beet, 1357, *see also* green vegetables
Spinacia, *see* spinach
Spine, *see* accessory organs
Spondylocladium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Spontaneous generation, *see* abiogenesis
Sporangium, 490, 874–5
Spore, 115, 942, p. 622
Sporodesmium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Sporogenesis, *see* reproduction, sexual
Sports, *see* mutants
Spring habit, *see* earliness, inheritance
Sprouting, *see* germination
Spruce, *see* softwood trees
Squash, *see Cucurbita*
Stagonospora, *see* fungi, Sphaeropsidales
Staining, 50–1, 101, 116, 533, 851, 854–5, 1638, 1647, 1702, 1706, 1759, 2347–50, 2357, 2365, 2385, 2399 2402
Standing capacity, *see* wind damage
Starch plants, minor, 1598
Statistics, 1–4, 10–2, 19–21, 149, 171, 200, 234, 283, 293, 297, 323, 334, 364, 380, 389, 409, 495, 504, 537, 594, 693, 728, 748, 777, 800–4, 815, 820, 868, 904, 933–4, 987, 1021, 1028, 1073–4, 1076, 1105, 1126, 1134, 1140, 1235, 1238, 1240, 1256, 1288, 1310, 1354, 1400, 1486–7, 1499, 1562, 1582, 1600–2, 1620–2, 1763, 1782, 1811, 1825, 1849, 1863, 1940, 1943, 1994, 2003–4, 2115, 2224, 2292–312, 2392, 2502–3, 2585, 2629–30, 2677, 2690, 2736, 2751, 2818, 2867, 2892, 2916, 2923, 3006, 3042, 3117, p. 479, p. 668
Stem, 333, 1066, 1335, 1786, 1882, 2464, 2499, 2640, 2762, 2816, 3008, *see also* morphology
Stemphylium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Stereum, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales
Sterility, 158, 171, 809, 816, 847, 921, 1623, 1637, 1672–5, 1776, 1802, 1805
  Cereals, 169, 229–30, 312, 315, 335, 350, 361, 368–70, 996, 998, 1000, 1058–9, 1064, 1116, 1122, 1126–7, 1133–4, 1136, 1167, 1191, 1215, 1220–1, 1807, 1908, 1917, 1930–1, 1948, 1973, 2474, 2626, 2640–1, 2649, 2676, 2692, 2713–5, 2723
  Crop plants, minor, 167, 1793, 2126, 2129, 2903
  Fibre plants, 167, 172, 503, 1000, 1326, 1332, 1337
  Forest trees, 127, 164, 702
  Fruits, 598, 616, 621, 634, 636–7, 645, 651, 653, 662, 1423, 1428, 1452–3, 2197, 2953, 2959, 2971
  Grasses, forage, 182, 398, 403, 1246, 1988, 1990, 2736
  Leguminous forage plants, 414, 424, 977, 1256, 2749, 2751, 2768–9
  Root crops, 167, 439–40, 479, 1258, 1283–4, 1288, 1294, 2036, 2038–9, 2474, 2781
  Stimulants, plants producing, 546, 561, 998, 2888
  Sugar plants, 182, 536, 1345, 2867
  Vegetable crops, 167, 171, 175, 182, 776, 995, 1294, 1511, 1523, 1526, 1529–30, 1793, 2241, 2256, 2263, 3030, 3040, 3060, 3089
  see also reproduction, sexual
Stiffness of straw, *see* wind damage
Stigeosporium, *see* fungi, Peronosporales
Stigma, *see* flower
Stimulants, plants producing, minor, 164, 167, 171, 561–2, 594, 977, 1388–9, 2121, 2687, 2841, 2894–8, 2923
Stipa, *see* grasses, Agrostideae
Stipules, *see* accessory organs
Stizolobium, *see* bean, velvet
Stock, *see* reproduction, vegetative, artificial
Stomata, *see* accessory organs
Stone fruits, 595–7, 605–6, 977–8, 1416, 1429, 2943, 2929, *see also* fruit crops
Strains, *see* biotypes
Strawberry, 177, 182, 595, 606, 655–7, 659–61, 987, 991, 1000–1, 1460, 1462–6, 1678, 1797, 1803–5, 2195–9, 2464, 2492–3, 2916, 2923, 2968, 2977, *see also* bush fruits
Streaming, *see* movement, plant

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Strength of fibre, *see* plant products, quality
Strength of straw, *see* wind damage
Striga, *see* angiosperms, injurious
Strophanthus, *see* medicinal plants
Subterranean clover, *see* clover, subterranean
Sudan, Anglo-Egyptian, 1324, 2817, 2822, 2863, p. 342
Sudan grass, *see* grasses, Andropogoneae
Sugar beet, 195, 2477, 2773, 2867
Botany, 171, 529, 534–9, 541, 543, 975–6, 1355–7, 1361, 2026, 2107, 2867–8
Cytology, 104, 170–1, 189, 198, 532–3, 538, 1359, 1361, 2016, 2867
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 540, 2867–8
Diseases, general studies, 539, 1358
Fungi, 541, 977, 2108, 2867
Genetics, 170–1, 198, 529–31, 533–5, 539–42, 975–7, 1354–5, 1357–8, 1360, 1781, 1811, 2026, 2107–8, 2497, 2867–8
Physiology, 2867
Taxonomy, 2867
Technique, experimental, 531, 533, 976, 1360, 2867
Viruses, 104, 977, 1359–60, 1811, 2867
Sugar cane, 507, 519–21, 1340, 1348, 1794, 2104–5, 2863–5
Bacteria, 523, 2099
Botany, 182, 513–8, 522, 525, 1341, 1345, 1351–3, 1793, 2094, 2096, 2098, 2103, 2857
Cytology, 1342, 1793, 2093, 2861
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 522, 1351–3, 1800, 2097–8
Diseases, general studies, 2096
Fungi, 524, 1342, 2097, 2100, 2497
Genetics, 182, 508–14, 518, 525, 527, 984, 998, 1341–7, 1349–50, 1352, 1793, 1800, 1813, 2088–97, 2099, 2102–3, 2852–61, p. 668
Insects, 525
Taxonomy, 1793
Technique, experimental, 523
Viruses, 518, 526–7, 1347, 2101–3, 2862
Sugar mangel, *see* mangel
Sugar maple, *see* maple
Summer squash, *see Cucurbita*
Summer habit, *see* earliness, inheritance
Sunflower and similar oil plants, 162, 581–2, 712, 977, 987, 1000, 1391, 1400–2, 1784, 2133–6, 2910, 2913, 3033
Sunn hemp, *see* hemp, sunn
Supersonic waves, *see* sound waves
Supplementary factors, *see* factors, multiple
Supplementary genes, *see* factors, multiple
Swede, 440, 975, 1005, 1786, 2477, 2776
Swede turnip, *see* swede
Sweden, plant breeding and genetics, 167, 203–4, 214, 236, 251, 276, 278–9, 325, 328–9, 417, 420, 435, 569, 600, 605, 677, 683, 687, 692, 980, 1010, 1029, 1092–4, 1178, 1234, 1277, 1318, 1339, 1393–4, 1412, 1535, 1656, 1733, 1762, 1818, 1847–8, 1872, 1897, 1945, 1949, 1958, 1960, 1989, 2016, 2060, 2125, 2152, 2157, 2195, 2198, 2236, 2280, 2384, 2624, 2687, 2785, 2792, 2893, 2938, 2974, 2976, 2994, 2996, 3009, 3011, 3015–7, 3020, 3024, 3115
Sweet clover, *see* clover, sweet
Sweet corn, 177–8, 183, 794–7, 994–5, 1003, 1130, 1133, 1597, 1804–5, 2284–91, 2464, 2502, 3112, 3119, 3123–4
Sweet potato, *see* potato, sweet
Sweet sorghum, *see* sorghum, sweet
Switzerland, plant breeding and genetics, 1147, 1286, 1553, 1787–8, 1899, 2192, 2226–7, 2477, 2549, 2554, 2684, 2869, 3008
Sycamore, *see* maple
Symbiosis, *see* interaction between organisms
Synapsis, *see* meiosis
Synchytrium, *see* fungi, Chytridiales
Systematic botany, *see* taxonomy
Tanganyika, Zanzibar, plant breeding and genetics, 196, 988, 1827, 2817, 2886
Tangelo, *see* citrus fruits
Tanning plants, minor, 1403
Taphrina, *see* fungi, Protodiscales
Tapioca, *see* cassava
Taraxacum, *see* rubber plants, minor
Taro, *see* starch plants, minor
Tau saghyz, *see* rubber plants, minor
Taxis, *see* movement, plant
Taxonomy, 904, p. 342, p. 661
Cereals, 238, 261, 285, 347, 370, 375, 977, 1022, 1195–7, 1202, 1205, 1866, 1871, 1899, 2477, 2563, 2695, p. 344
Crop plants, 2505, p. 484
Crop plants, minor, 977, 1405, 2905, 2912, 2914
Fibre plants, 977, 1339, 2081, 2828, 2851
Forest trees, 682–3, 702, 1490, 1495, 1499, 1502, 2220, 3009–11
Fruits, 624, 638, 640, 974, 977, 1435, 1439–40, 1449, 1454, 1456, 1468–9, 1477–8, 2154–5, 2178, 2181, 2188–90, 2195, 2956, 2958, 2976, 2987
Grasses, forage, 383, 387, 1243, 1247, 1253, 1978, 1985, 2732–3, 2742, 2746
Leguminous forage plants, 424, 430, 1268, 2765
Root crops, 500, 977, 1766, 2030, 2042–3, 2784–5, 3014 p. 666
Stimulants, plants producing, 6, 164, 2117, 2869, p. 486
Sugar plants, 1293, 2867
Vegetable crops, 169, 724, 761, 977, 1517, 3014, 3090, p. 486
Taxus, *see* softwood trees
Tea, 174, 186, 557, 1384–5, 1814, 2113, 2885
Teak, *see* hardwood trees, minor
Technique, experimental, 1606, 1643, 1669, 2339, 2359 2363
Cereals, 31, 182, 195, 253–4, 265, 284, 300, 306, 311, 317–8, 320, 325, 345, 374, 377, 975, 1021, 1023, 1059–60, 1069, 1104, 1119, 1123, 1135, 1147, 1170, 1174, 1232, 1690, 1831, 1840, 1845, 1861–2, 1865, 1868–70, 1913, 1951, 2533, 2583–5, 2625, 2664, 2690
Crop plants, 193, 1682–3, 1780, 2322, 2324, 2384, 2462, 2503–7
Crop plants, minor, 572, 1802, 2126, 2132, 2139, 2916
Fibre plants, 124, 489–91, 493, 1314, 1318, 2076, 2474, 2506, 2817–8, 2832–3, 2835
Forest trees, 676, 2211, 2231, 2506
Fruits, 124, 604–5, 609, 611, 618, 633, 637, 661, 985, 1391, 1416, 1422, 1451, 1486–7, 2163, 2926, 2929, 2942–4, 2950, 2983
Grasses, forage, 386, 389, 401, 991, 1996, 2737
Industrial plants, minor, 590, 2144–6
Leguminous forage plants, 412, 1256, 1266, 2006, 2020, 2748, 2756, 2760
Root crops, 169, 436, 461, 463, 468–9, 474, 483, 1007, 1288, 1293, 1301, 1770, 1809, 2043, 2051–2, 2779, 2781–3, 2807–8
Stimulants, plants producing, 1388, 1629, 2869, 2882
Sugar plants, 523, 531, 976, 1360, 2109, 2867
Vegetable crops, 178, 598, 717, 720, 1527, 1563, 1573, 1629, 2236, 2265, 2272, 2281, 2344, 2506, 3019, 3080–1, 3108, 3117
Technique, microscopic, 5–6, 53–4, 148, 272, 901–2, 1705, 2342
Telegony, *see* xenia
Temperature, damage due to, 406, 411, 574, 595, 785, 1431, 1443, 1445, 1878, 2627, 2723, 2787
Temperature, effect on the plant, 5, 98–9, 171, 464, 603, 625, 793, 878, 943, 1112, 1157, 1456, 1625, 1691, 2321, 2396, 2409, 2676, 2735
Temperature, high, damage due to, 344, 352, 378, 540, 653, 780, 988, 1150, 1262, 1587, 1606, 1793, 1797, 1835, 2009, 2136, 2169, 2480, 2530, 2592, 2790, 2846, 3083
Temperature, high, effect on the plant, 171, 182, 556, 731, 918, 2983

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Temperature, low, damage due to
Cereals, 205, 241–3, 316–7, 979, 1000, 1002, 1021, 1083, 1107, 1121, 1126–7, 1133, 1135, 1198, 1834, 1847–8, 1879–81, 1902, 1910, 1956, 2660–1
Crop plants, minor, 569, 977
Forest trees, 1486, 1503, 1510, 2212, 2221, 3000
Fruits, 594–6, 606, 614, 628–9, 646, 671–3, 978, 1425–6, 1439, 1441, 1446, 1456, 1480–1, 2152, 2161, 2165, 2170, 2208, 2923
Grasses, forage, 182, 184, 1606, 1786, 1807
Leguminous forage plants, 167, 182, 184, 407, 423, 431, 998, 1260–1, 1274, 2008, 2017, 2758, 2761–2
Root crops, 1298, 2044, 2788–9
Stimulants, plants producing, 1380, 2885
Sugar plants, 522, 1351, 2867–8
Vegetable crops, 243, 601, 705, 720, 1531, 1535
Temperature, low, effect on the plant, 80, 756, 2949
Teosinte, *see* maize
Tephrosia, *see* insecticides
Testa, *see* seed
Tests, *see* design of field experiments
Tetraploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Tetrasomics, *see* aneuploidy
Textile plants, *see* fibre plants
Texture, inheritance, 1021, 1276, 1324, 1890, 2679, 2818, 2823, 2902
Thea, *see* tea
Theobroma, *see* cacao
Thespia, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae
Thielaviopsis, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Thorns, *see* accessory organs
Tillering, *see* development
Tilletia, *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Timothy, 391, 396, 1005, 1806–7, 2738, *see also* grasses, forage
Tisserantiella, *see* grasses, Paniceae
Tobacco, 988, 2521
Animals, injurious, 554, 998, 2884
Bacteria, 555, 995–6, 1001, 1381, 2493
Botany, 171, 174, 546–7, 550–2, 556, 985, 991, 998, 1367, 1369–70, 1372–6, 1773, 1793, 1797, 2459, 2476, 2869, 2872, 2879–82
Cytology, 6, 171, 546, 548–50, 971, 991, 1370, 2111, 2352, 2459, 2869, 2872, 2877–8
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 1380
Diseases, general studies, 174, 1379, 1805, 2883
Fungi, 553, 996, 1001, 1381, 1800, 2111–2, 2477, 2493
Genetics, 6, 167, 169, 171, 530, 544–7, 550, 552, 555, 971, 985, 991, 995–8, 1001, 1007, 1362–73, 1375–83, 1629, 1773, 1797, 1793, 1800, 1805, 2110, 2112, 2459, 2476–7, 2493, 2497, 2867, 2869–76, 2879–80, 2882–4, 2887, p. 486, p. 668
Physiology, 1372
Taxonomy, 6, 2869, p. 486
Technique, experimental, 1629, 2869, 2882
Viruses, 169, 555–6, 971, 991, 995, 1001, 1007, 1382–3, 1773, 1797, 2352, 2459, 2869, 2877, 2884
Tomato, 27, 171, 177–8, 183, 438, 705, 739, 741, 743–4, 746–9, 754–5, 760, 980, 991, 996, 998, 1001, 1003, 1005, 1007–8, 1549, 1552–7, 1563–7, 1569–70, 1589, 1629, 1723, 1793, 1797, 1805–7, 1809, 2251–2, 2257–60, 2352, 2461, 2464, 2494, 2497, 2881, 3015, 3066–8, 3072–6, 3082–4, 3086–7
Animals, injurious, 751, 759–60, 1007, 3085
Bacteria, 754, 996, 1563
Botany, 169, 182, 742, 745, 747, 750–3, 756–7, 759, 985, 995, 1294, 1558–62, 1568, 1796, 1864, 2253–6, 2323, 2464, 2492, 3068–72, 3077–8, 3081, 3083, 3085, p. 668
Cytology, 755, 1564–5, 1569, 1723, 1806, 2494
Diseases, environmental and physiological, 705, 2258, 3083
Diseases, general studies, 169, 3082
Fungi, 27, 177, 755–7, 991, 998, 1001, 1003, 1564–8, 1723, 1806–7, 2461, 2464, 2494, 3084
Tomato—*continued*.
Genetics, 27, 169, 171, 178, 182–3, 438, 705, 739, 741–6, 748–9, 751, 753, 755, 759–60, 980, 985, 991, 995–6, 998, 1003, 1005, 1007–8, 1549, 1552–63, 1565, 1568, 1570, 1589, 1629, 1793, 1796–7, 1805–7, 1809, 1864, 2251–6, 2258, 2323, 2461, 2464, 2492, 2494, 2881, 3066–71, 3081–7, p. 668
Physiology, 748–9, 1809, 3073, 3086
Technique, experimental, 1563, 1629, 3080–1
Viruses, 998, 1007, 1569–70, 1806, 2352, 2497, 3083, 3086–7
Tomato, tree, *see Cyphomandra*
Toria, *see* oil plants, Cruciferae
Transduction, *see* genes, nature and physiology
Translocation, *see* interchange
Transpiration, *see* movement of substance within the plant
Tree tomato, *see Cyphomandra*
Trees, fruit, *see* fruit crops
Trials, *see* design of field experiments
Trichoconis, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Trichosanthus, *see* gourds, minor
Trifolium, *see* clover
Trigonella, *see* leguminous forage plants, Trifolieae
Triploidy, *see* polyploidy, haploidy
Tripsacum, *see* maize
Trisomics, *see* aneuploidy
Triticum, *see* wheat
Tropics, plant breeding and genetics, 1522, 2124
Tropism, *see* movement, plant
True breeding hybrids, *see* hybrids, true breeding
Tsuga, *see* softwood trees
Tuber propagation, *see* reproduction, vegetative, organs
Tuber plants, *see* root crops
Tunisia, plant breeding and genetics, 985, 1796, 1840, 1868, 2154, 2553
Tung, *see* linseed and other drying oils
Turkey, plant breeding and genetics, 248, 252, 383, 1775, 1795, 2528, 2530, 2759, 3125
Turnip, 437–9, 1283–5, 2384, *see also* root crops
Turpentine plants, *see* resin plants
Twinning, *see* seed
Typhula, *see* fungi, Hymenomycetales

ULEX, *see* leguminous forage plants, Podalyrieae, Genisteae
Ulmus, *see* elm
Ultrasonic waves, *see* sound waves
Ultraviolet rays, 5, 9, 125–6, 139–40, 144, 148, 150–1, 691, 822, 825, 884, 911–2, 914, 939, 941–2, 950–1, 971, 1605–6, 1624, 1651, 1687, 1692, 1700, 1709–11, 1727–8, 1731, 1740, 1763, 1772–3, 1801, 1825, 2317, 2395, 2400, 2404–5, 2407, 2410, 2413, 2415, 2419, 2425, 2448, 2873, p. 658
Unfruitfulness, *see* sterility
Uncinula, *see* fungi, Perisporiales
Uruguay, plant breeding and genetics, 185, 1086, 1097, 1245, 1327, 1398
Urena, *see* fibre plants, Malvaceae
Urocystis, *see* fungi, Ustilaginales
Uromyces, *see* fungi, Uredinales
Urtica, *see* fibre plants, Urticaceae
USA, plant breeding and genetics, 5, 11, 105, 112, 115, 119, 122, 127, 135, 139, 144, 154–5, 175–6, 209, 265, 283, 288, 298, 302, 304, 314–5, 317, 321, 361, 383, 393, 412, 422, 442, 485, 535, 541, 550, 554, 618, 623, 661, 665, 676, 678, 681, 685, 698–9, 713, 731–3, 755–6, 767, 771, 777–8, 782, 794, 850, 858–60, 881, 909, 917–8, 947, 969, 995, 1016, 1036–7, 1072, 1106, 1109, 1122, 1127, 1133–8, 1159, 1163, 1168–9, 1179, 1183, 1194, 1241, 1243, 1256, 1279, 1285, 1288, 1297, 1358–9, 1390, 1438–9, 1449, 1486, 1489–90, 1494, 1497, 1505, 1511–2, 1520, 1544, 1546, 1554, 1559, 1564, 1566, 1583, 1605–6, 1642, 1715, 1761, 1849, 1869, 1901, 1930, 1933, 1954, 1957, 1984, 1992, 2009, 2015, 2017, 2022, 2041–2, 2063, 2081, 2135, 2153,

USA, plant breeding and genetics—*continued.*
2164, 2172, 2191, 2213, 2235, 2248, 2284, 2313, 2457, 2488–90, 2506, 2515, 2518, 2585, 2611, 2613, 2640–2 2693, 2698, 2742, 2782, 2794, 2811, 2826, 2843, 2851, 2867, 2896, 2903, 2922, 2980, 2993, 3003, 3034, 3067, 3124, 3127, p. 345, p. 484, p. 668
Alabama, 323, 751, 758, 999, 1271, 1939, 2697, 2760
Alaska, 184, 453, 2749, 2758
Arizona, 404, 720, 1311, 1329, 1580, 1944, 2616, 2678 2751, 3086
Arkansas, 374, 783, 1211, 1226, 1325, 1921–2, 2016, 2065, 2075, 2836
California, 239, 309, 339, 400, 477, 534, 603, 630, 639, 667, 682, 702, 825, 1084, 1193, 1288, 1433, 1456, 1488, 1510, 1539, 1555, 1581, 1888, 1985, 2083, 2322, 2459, 2538, 2679, 2686, 2867–8, 2944, 2949, 2960, 2986, 3002, 3022, 3047, 3051, 3071, 3075, 3106
Colorado, 1288, 1498, 2251, 2867
Connecticut, 449, 1739, 2218
Delaware, 1288
Florida, 429, 502, 998, 1102–3, 1108, 1248, 1288, 1298, 1437, 1474, 1483, 1545, 2023, 2103, 3065, 3082, 3101, p. 484
Georgia, 181, 297, 403, 431, 796, 1993, 2276, 2521, 2740
Idaho, 619, 1579, 3012
Illinois, 154, 269, 301, 303, 392, 604, 608, 1261, 1379, 1439, 1524, 1760, 1898, 1964, 2243, 2278, 2615, 2620, 2644, 2649, 2696, 2988
Indiana, 267, 320, 408, 749, 1288, 1439, 1619, 1807, 1902, 1936, 2277, 2286, 2523, 2643, 2753–4, 2942, 3070, 3077
Iowa, 183, 294, 311, 413, 1111, 1113, 1140, 1240, 1275, 1288, 1292, 1439, 1582, 1808, 1923, 1932, 1988, 2539, 2612, 2629, 2646, 2659, 2665, 2736, 2769, 3126
Kansas, 1002, 1096, 1139, 2216, 2582, 2597
Kentucky, 1134, 2493
Louisiana, 182, 517, 525, 528, 717–8, 734, 1222, 1347, 1351, 1584, 2098, 2102, 2711, 3092
Maine, 177, 456, 474, 1288, 1306, 1463, 1565
Maryland, 180, 319, 553, 1288, 1439, 1465, 1605–6, 1804–5, 2029, 2273, 2685
Massachusetts, 178
Michigan, 402, 798, 1288, 2229, 2621, 2645, 2661, 2663, 2755, 2867
Minnesota, 334, 660, 1089, 1110, 1112, 1246, 1256, 1264, 1288, 1400, 1429, 1439, 1543, 1765, 1890, 1903, 1940, 1943, 1998, 2005, 2518, 2666, 2677, 3058
Mississippi, 398, 625, 1568, 1910, 1976, 2827, 2866, 2886
Missouri, 1184, 1900, 2288, 2494, 2604, 2647
Montana, 1810, 2867
Nebraska, 242, 1173, 1256–7, 1288, 1912, 1944, 1996, 2002–4
Nevada, 1264, 2752
New Hampshire, 994
New Jersey, 423, 599, 1420, 1460, 2010, 2193, 2285, 2662, 2975, 3123
New Mexico, 1811
New York, 179, 455, 465, 610, 649, 656, 760, 1256, 1263, 1288, 1473, 1511, 1560–1, 1855, 1986, 2250, 2491–2, 2791, 2936, 3081, 3119
North Carolina, 352, 428, 483, 653, 657, 721, 796, 996, 1019, 1256, 1288, 1381, 1563, 2111, 2268, 2630, 2767
North Dakota, 289, 341, 475, 496, 714, 1288, 1470, 1809, 2045
Ohio, 418, 612, 1177, 1288, 1558, 1806, 1938, 2518, 2583, 2932, 2977
Oklahoma, 215, 322, 348, 351, 383, 485, 1172, 1919–20, 1994, 2061, 2274, 2814–5, 3083
Oregon, 1262, 2943
Pennsylvania, 318, 389, 613, 703, 746, 995, 1256, 1288, 1533, 2014, 2737
Rhode Island, 390, 2247
South Carolina, 481–2, 797, 997, 3054–5, 3099
USA—*continued.*
South Dakota, 200, 207, 349, 1003, 1288, 1470, 1963
Tennessee, 485, 697, 1001, 1134, 2367, 2973
Texas, 137, 295, 337, 350, 486, 492, 748, 769, 1000, 1043, 1134, 1317, 1629, 1918, 1956, 1961, 2076, 2131, 2372, 2667, 2694, 3035, 3063, 3103, 3107
Vermont, 1803
Virginia, 611, 1018, 1256, 1288, 2970
Washington, 288, 728, 963, 1076, 1235, 1288, 1589, 2728, 2733, 2735, 2884, 2910, 2969, 3113
West Virginia, 1288, 2642
Wisconsin, 275, 316, 730, 770, 795, 1156, 1238, 1257, 1270, 1288, 1592, 1904, 2008, 2053, 2287, 2289, 2655, 2660, 2761, 3064, p. 661
Wyoming, 766, 2134, 2867
USSR, plant breeding and genetics, 29, 31–3, 102, 124, 165, 202, 205, 211–3, 219, 227, 229–33, 240, 243, 253–4, 259–60, 277, 282–3, 286, 327, 344–6, 401, 406, 411, 425, 445, 447–8, 454, 484, 489–90, 530–1, 533, 539–40, 562–3, 567, 572, 582, 585, 593, 595–7, 601, 606–7, 609, 614, 621–2, 626, 628–9, 633, 650–2, 659, 668, 670–3, 691, 704–6, 712, 724, 727, 735, 738–9, 743–4, 765, 780–1, 784–5, 805–6, 845, 847, 862–3, 978–9, 1007, 1023, 1040, 1045–6, 1049–50, 1058–9, 1061, 1063–4, 1067–9, 1079, 1081–2, 1091, 1104, 1115, 1118, 1124, 1174, 1187, 1190, 1198, 1203, 1236, 1249, 1251, 1260, 1274, 1280–2, 1289, 1295, 1301, 1309, 1312, 1319, 1328, 1336, 1357, 1373, 1383, 1389, 1397, 1402, 1416–8, 1421–3, 1425–31, 1441–6, 1450, 1479–81, 1500–1, 1503, 1506, 1509, 1519, 1537, 1549, 1551, 1577, 1590–1, 1599, 1608, 1633–5, 1650, 1743–56, 1783–5, 1823, 1832, 1842, 1846, 1850–1, 1861–2, 1864–7, 1875–8, 1885, 1894, 1905, 1934, 1937, 1965, 1997, 2025, 2031, 2050–1, 2084, 2107, 2112, 2133, 2151, 2156, 2161, 2165, 2168–70, 2173–4, 2179, 2182, 2203–5, 2207–8, 2214, 2221, 2234, 2244, 2255–7, 2261, 2269, 2272, 2281, 2283, 2332, 2334–7, 2387, 2398, 2420, 2433–42, 2467–71, 2501, 2504, 2507, 2516, 2532–3, 2559–60, 2566, 2569–70, 2575, 2578, 2586–7, 2589–90, 2625–7, 2651, 2654, 2671, 2680, 2741, 2757, 2787–8, 2790, 2841, 2881, 2883, 2885, 2900–1, 2906–7, 2913, 2920, 2929, 2934, 2941, 2944–5, 2948, 2950–2, 2954, 2957, 2968, 2982, 2992, 3000, 3005, 3048, 3050, 3052, 3066, 3072, 3076, 3079, 3100, 3112, p. 654

VACCINIUM, 181, 653, 2193, 2975, *see also* bush fruits
Vacuole, *see* protoplasm
Valeriana, *see* medicinal plants
Valsa, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Vanilla, 1009, 1802
Variance, analysis of, *see* statistics
Variation, 16, 109–11, 123, 500, 912, 970, 1115, 1501–2, 1506, 1537, 1606, 1619, 1640, 1686–8, 1707, 1743, 1768, 2109, 2128, 2326, 2480, 2514, 2626, 2731, 3008, 3041, 3072
Variation under natural conditions, 6, 17–22, 112, 118, 171, 200, 818–9, 1004, 1160, 1490, 1605, 1620–3, 1636, 1689–91, 1862, 1955, 2010, 2013, 2016, 2327–9, 2411, 2454, 2464, 2759, 2786, 2896, p. 668
Variegation, inheritance, *see* colour distribution, inheritance
Vegetable crops, 16, 168–9, 184, 704–6, 985, 1511–2, 1796, 1915, 2234–6, 2497, 2509, 3013–8, p. 345, p. 664
Botany, 51, 171, 598, 707–8, 1513, 1663, 2506, 3019
Cytology, 51, 171, 1663, 3018
Genetics, 16, 168–9, 598, 704–8, 985, 1512, 1796, 1915, 2234–6, 2497, 2506, 2509, 3013, 3015–7, 3019, p. 486, p. 664
Taxonomy, p. 486
Technique, experimental, 51, 598, 2236, 2506, 3019
see also agriculture
Vegetable crops, minor, 195, 725–6, 902, 1280, 3013
Vegetable marrow, *see Cucurbita*
Vegetative hybridization, *see* hybridization, graft

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Vegetative organs, development, 228, 392, 1068, 1288, 2682
Vegetative reproduction, *see* reproduction
Velvet bean, *see* bean, velvet
Venezuela, plant breeding and genetics, 573–4, 1009, 2905, 3037
Venturia, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes
Verbena, *see* aromatic plants
Vernalization, *see* growth
Verticillium, *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Vetch, 167, 182, 425–7, 980, 1274, 1839, 2764–5, *see also* leguminous forage plants
Viability, 1024, 2102
Vicia, *see* vetch, and bean (*Vicia*)
Vicinism, *see* pollination
Vigna, *see Dolichos*
Vigour, hybrid, *see* heterosis
Vine, 666–73, 675, 1000, 1470–5, 1479–83, 2202–5, 2207–8, 2477, 2480, 2492, 2981–2, 2988–9
  Animals, injurious, 669, 674, 2986
  Botany, 164, 669, 674, 985, 996, 1476, 1480, 1796, 2206, 2944, 2983, 2986
  Cytology, 667, 2983
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 164, 671–3, 1480–1, 2208
  Fungi, 2988
  Genetics, 164, 667–9, 673, 977, 996, 1472–5, 1479–83, 1796, 2203–8, 2492, 2981–2, 2986, 2988
  Insects, 482, 669, 675
  Physiology, 996
  Taxonomy, 977, 1477–8, 2987
  Technique, experimental, 2944, 2983
  Viruses, 1483
Viruses, 5, 13, 125–7, 160, 839–42, 910, 927, 968–70, 972, 1605–6, 1720–2, 1767–8, 1771–2, 1774, 2345, 2385, 2408, 2414–6, 2460, p. 663
  Cereals, 1130, 1797, 1898, 2686
  Crop plants, 1825, 2512
  Crop plants, minor, 998
  Fibre plants, 1337, 2817, 2849–50
  Forest trees, 1508
  Fruits, 594, 631, 647–8, 661, 1436–7, 1439, 1448, 1458–9, 1466, 1483, 2137, 2176, 2199, 2464, 2943–4
  Leguminous forage plants, 432
  Root crops, 169, 173, 177, 456, 470–5, 481–3, 975, 991, 997, 1005, 1007, 1288, 1306–7, 1359, 1769–70, 1792, 1816, 2053–8, 2797, 2802–8
  Stimulants, plants producing, 169, 555–6, 560, 971, 991, 995, 1001, 1007, 1382–3, 1773, 1797, 2352, 2459, 2869, 2877, 2884
  Sugar plants, 104, 518, 526–7, 977, 986, 1347, 1359–60, 1799, 1811, 2101–3, 2481, 2862, 2867
  Vegetable crops, 15, 79, 164, 556, 730, 740, 768, 770, 997–8, 1007, 1569–70, 1589, 1592, 1806, 2249–50, 2273, 2352, 2475, 2497, 3065, 3083, 3086–7, 3096, 3101, 3104–5
  see also phytopathology
Vitalism, *see* life, nature of
Vitamins, 156, 748–9, 928, 1060, 1168, 1461, 1809, 2004, 2152, 2175, 2196, 2387, 2449–50, 2492, 2648, 3053, 3073, 3086, *see also* biochemistry
Vitis, *see* vine
Vitreousness of grain, *see* plant products, quality
Vivipary, *see* germination
Voandzeia, *see* leguminous forage plants, minor

WALES, plant breeding and genetics, 1889, 2619
Walnut, 598, 603, 1339, 1439–41, 2178–9, 2957, *see also* nuts, dessert
Water balance, effect on the plant, 3098
Water cress, 1540, 2245
Water melon, 171, 182, 601, 733–4, 998, 1544–5, 1797, 1807, 2247–8, 3052–5
Wax plants, 2906
Weight, inheritance, 234, 1979, 2228
West Indies, plant breeding and genetics, 513–4, 516, 520, 527, 753, 992–3, 1132, 1153, 1343–4, 1468, 1597, 1802, 2089–90, 2100, 2486–7, 2502, 2817
Wheat, 195, 211, 239, 255–6, 988, 1019–21, 1076, 1091, 1097–8, 1826, 1872, 1874, 1879, 2387, 2472, 2530, 2540, 2544–6, 2601–4
  Botany, 71, 90–1, 164, 167, 171, 225, 227–37, 244, 248–9, 254, 991, 1021, 1048, 1057–9, 1061–75, 1087, 1089, 1782, 1796, 1853, 1856–7, 1859, 1863–70, 1877, 1880–3, 1890, 1892, 2463, 2502, 2530, 2559, 2566, 2575–85
  Cytology, 71, 90–1, 167, 169, 171, 217–8, 223–6, 246–9, 987, 991, 1021, 1052–59, 1084–9, 1094, 1793, 1801, 1809, 1852, 1856–60, 1873, 1886–92, 2337, 2477, 2494, 2502, 2547, 2556, 2562, 2567, 2572–5, 2594–7, 2932, p. 658
  Diseases, environmental and physiological, 167, 219, 241–3, 254, 978, 1002, 1021, 1083, 1091, 1793, 1847–8, 1875, 1878–83, 2468, 2530, 2591–2,
  Diseases, general studies, 240, 257, 977, 1079–82, 1785, 1786, 1875–7, 2476, 2502, 2530, 2553, 2586–90
  Fungi, 167, 195, 244–54, 973, 978, 985, 987, 991, 1000, 1002, 1021, 1036, 1041, 1047, 1083–95, 1289, 1790–3, 1795, 1797, 1809, 1816, 1848, 1855, 1883–96, 2480, 2494, 2497, 2502, 2593–2600, p. 663
  Genetics, 102, 167, 169, 171, 183–4, 209–22, 224, 227–37, 240, 242–3, 245–9, 251–2, 254, 327, 405, 973, 977–8, 985, 987, 991, 995, 997–8, 1000, 1002, 1005, 1008, 1021, 1029, 1038–51, 1053–8, 1060–69, 1073–5, 1077–84, 1087–8, 1091–4, 1096, 1104, 1782, 1784–6, 1788–93, 1795–8, 1801, 1804, 1808–10, 1815–6, 1820, 1829, 1842–59, 1861–2, 1864–5, 1867, 1870, 1875–80, 1890–2, 1894–9, 2337, 2461, 2463, 2465, 2467, 2476–7, 2480, 2485, 2491, 2493–4, 2497, 2502, 2527–8, 2530, 2541, 2547–8, 2550–72, 2574–5, 2577–8, 2581–2, 2586–7, 2589–90, 2592–4, 2597–9, 2686
  Insects, 991, 1002, 1096, 1810, 1897
  Physiology, 1060, 2337, 2626
  Taxonomy, 238, 1866, 1871, 1899, 2477, 2563, p. 344
  Technique, experimental, 195, 253–4, 1021, 1059–60, 1069, 1845, 1861–2, 1865, 1868–70, 2583–5
  Viruses, 1898, 2686
  see also cereals
White clover, *see* clover
Whortleberry, *see Vaccinium*
Wide crossing, *see* hybridization, distant
Wide hybridization, *see* hybridization, distant
Width, inheritance, *see* dimensions, inheritance
Willow, 1339, 2087
Wilt (*Fusarium*), *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Wind damage, 167, 219, 254, 322, 336, 357, 978, 985, 1000, 1009, 1021, 1091, 1173, 1328, 1352–3, 1786, 1875, 1882–3, 1885, 1902, 1937, 1956, 2097–8, 2408, 2468, 2499, 2530, 2662–3, 2697, 2724, 2877, 2886
Winter killing, *see* temperature, low, damage due to
Winter melon, *see* melon
Winter habit, *see* earliness, inheritance
Winter squash, *see Cucurbita*
Witch weed, *see* angiosperms, injurious

XANTHOSOMA, *see* starch plants, minor
X chromosomes, *see* nucleus, structure
Xenia, 330, 594
X rays, 5–6, 13, 31, 46–7, 78, 105–7, 139, 156, 167, 171–3, 223, 302, 325, 551, 763, 859–60, 876–8, 882–3, 900, 905, 937, 941, 983, 996, 1007, 1025, 1057, 1161, 1179, 1189, 1191, 1589, 1605, 1624, 1651, 1655, 1786, 1945, 1949, 2157, 2280, 2313, 2331, 2345, 2362, 2370, 2408–9, 2426, 2446, 2464, 2547, 2656, 2669, 2673–4, 2771, 2937, 3113, p. 658, p. 668
Xylaria, *see* fungi, Pyrenomycetes

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

Y CHROMOSOMES, *see* nucleus, structure
Yeast, *see* fungi, Saccharomycetales
Yellows (*Fusarium*), *see* fungi, Hyphomycetes
Yew, *see* softwood trees
Yield, 211, 291, 377, 444, 453, 590, 1021, 1028, 1113, 1122, 1134, 1193, 1197, 1270, 1288, 1357, 1562, 1874, 1936, 2024, 2108, 2257, 2269, 2462, 2477, 2502, 2511, 2779, 2786, 2892, p. 667
Yucca, *see* fibre plants, Liliaceae

ZEA, *see* maize, popcorn, *and* sweet corn
Zizyphus, *see* jujube

For further information on general topics, see also particular branches.

THE COMMONWEALTH BUREAU OF PLANT BREEDING AND GENETICS, School of Agriculture, Cambridge, England.

Consultant Director:
PROF. SIR FRANK L. ENGLEDOW, C.M.G., M.A., F.R.S., Drapers' Professor of Agriculture.

Director: P. S. HUDSON, Ph.D.

Assistant Director: R. H. RICHENS, M.A.

Assistants: MISS T. ASHTON, M.A.
B. E. HEISELER.
MISS J. SHAW, B.Sc.
A. H. WELSH, M.A.
MISS M. L. C. WILSON, B.A.

Publications:

PLANT BREEDING ABSTRACTS.

Issued quarterly. Subscription 60/-, with Subject Index. (Subscriptions sent direct from within the British Commonwealth of Nations are subject to a reduction of 20%.) Single copies 18/- each.

Copies of "Plant Breeding Abstracts" printed on one side of the paper can be supplied, for the convenience of readers wishing to cut up and file the references, at an additional cost of 12/- per volume.

Important Note.—Every effort is made to make Plant Breeding Abstracts as complete as possible and its notices of papers referring to plant breeding or the genetics of crop plants as prompt as possible. To aid in this, authors are invited to send to the Director copies of their papers immediately on publication.

Other Publications:

JOINT PUBLICATIONS	s.	d.
No. 1. Vernalization and Phasic Development of Plants	10	0
No. 3. The Breeding of Herbage Plants in Scandinavia and Finland	4	0
No. 5. The Production of Seed of Root Crops and Vegetables	5	0
No. 8. Forest Tree Breeding and Genetics, by R. H. Richens	5	0
TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS		
4. An Outline of Cytological Technique for Plant Breeders	2	6
5. The South American Potatoes and their Breeding Value	3	6
6. The Action and Use of Colchicine in the Production of Polyploid Plants, by J. L. Fyfe	1	6
7. Field Trials: their Lay-out and Statistical Analysis, by John Wishart	2	6
9. Potato Collecting Expeditions in Mexico and South America. II. Systematic Classification of the Collections, by J. G. Hawkes	7	6
10. Photoperiodism in the Potato, by C. M. Driver and J. G. Hawkes	2	6
11. Cultivation and Breeding of Russian Rubber-bearing Plants	2	6
12. The New Genetics in the Soviet Union, by P. S. Hudson and R. H. Richens	6	0

TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS—*continued.*	s.	d.
13. The Use of Heterosis in the Production of Agricultural and Horticultural Crops, by Miss T. Ashton	3	0
14. Technique of Breeding for Drought Resistance in Crops, by Miss T. Ashton	2	6
15. Field Trials II: The Analysis of Covariance, by J. Wishart	3	6
16. The Theory and Practice of the Backcross Method in the breeding of Non-cereal Crops, by Mrs. M. Thomas	15	0
New and Promising Varieties recently described in the Literature (Issues 4 and 6) each	1	0
Issue No. 7	2	6
Issue No. 8	6	0
INDEXES		
Subject Index to Vols I to V of Plant Breeding Abstracts	18	0
Subject Index to Vols VI to VIII of Plant Breeding Abstracts	18	0
Subject Index to Vols IX-XXII of Plant Breeding Abstracts each	18	0
BIBLIOGRAPHICAL MONOGRAPHS		
Breeding varieties resistant to disease. (1930)	2	0
Bibliography on insect pest resistance in plants. (1944)	1	6
Bibliography of Baking Quality Tests. Supplement	1	6

Subscriptions to any of the above Publications should be sent to Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central Sales Branch, Farnham House, Farnham Royal, Nr. Slough, Bucks, England.

Loss in Transit.—Claims for numbers of Plant Breeding Abstracts lost in transit will only be considered if notice of such loss is received within three months of the date of posting.

COMMONWEALTH AGRICULTURAL BUREAUX

JOURNALS PREPARED BY BUREAUX ON RELATED SUBJECTS

	Prepared by the
Herbage Abstracts (45/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.
Field Crop Abstracts (45/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.
Horticultural Abstracts (50/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling.
Soils and Fertilizers (50/-)	Commonwealth Bureau of Soil Science, Harpenden.
Forestry Abstracts (60/-)	Commonwealth Forestry Bureau, Oxford.

The annual subscription to the above journals is indicated in brackets; a special reduction of 20 per cent is given for orders received direct from subscribers in Great Britain, the Dominions and Colonies.

RECENT AND FORTHCOMING OCCASIONAL PUBLICATIONS ON AGRICULTURE AND FORESTRY

C.A.B. REPORTS AND DIRECTORIES

Gazetteer of Agricultural and Forestry Research Stations in the British Commonwealth. (1952) .. .. 30s. 0d.

C.A.B. JOINT PUBLICATIONS

No.

10. The Use and Misuse of Shrubs and Trees as Fodder. Commonwealth Bureaux of Pastures and Field Crops and Animal Nutrition and Commonwealth Forestry Bureau. 1947 .. .. 9s. 0d.
12. Phenothiazine 1942-46; A review and bibliography. 1948 .. .. .. 4s. 0d.
13. Pregnancy diagnosis tests: A review. A. T. Cowie. 1948 .. .. 15s. 0d.
14. The establishment of vegetation on industrial waste land. By R. O. Whyte and J. W. B. Sisam .. .. 10s. 0d.

TECHNICAL COMMUNICATIONS, ETC.

Commonwealth Bureau of Pastures and Field Crops, Hurley.

39. Five hundred varieties of herbage and fodder crops. (A list of varietal names, including information supplied by specialists on the characteristics and use of the crops.) 1948 .. .. 15s. 0d.
40. The production and utilization of Silage. A survey of world Literature in Abstracts .. .. 10s. 0d.
41. Management and Conservation of Vegetation in Africa. 1951 .. .. 10s. 6d.

Commonwealth Bureau of Horticulture and Plantation Crops, East Malling.

22. Sand and water culture methods used in the study of plant nutrition. By E. J. Hewitt. 1952 .. .. 42s. 0d.
23. Field experimentation with fruit trees and other perennial plants. By S. C. Pearce. 1953 .. .. 10s. 0d.

Commonwealth Bureau of Soil Science, Harpenden.

46. Proceedings of the First Commonwealth Conference on Tropical and Sub-Tropical Soils .. .. 25s. 0d.
47. Laterite and lateritic soils. By J. A. Prescott and R. L. Pendleton. 1952 .. .. 6s. 0d.

Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew.

An introduction to the taxonomy and nomenclature of fungi. By G. R. Bisby. 1953 .. .. 10s. 0d.

Catalogue of the culture collection of the Commonwealth Mycological Institute. 1953 .. .. 2s. 6d.

The above publications are obtainable from Commonwealth Agricultural Bureaux, Central Sales Branch, Farnham House, Farnham Royal, Nr. Slough, Bucks, England

PRINTED BY W. HEFFER & SONS LTD., CAMBRIDGE, ENGLAND